COMMISSIONER: Yes, the appearances are largely as they were yesterday, save that we have Mr McAteer for the State and Ms Emily Sheales for the time being and later Ms Haban-Beer for the CDPP. It's very warm in here, it's a hot day, so if anyone, including counsel, wish to take their jackets off, and the witness, you're most welcome.



COMMISSIONER: Yes. In terms of reputational damage I can see the sense in that and it's consistent with what we've been doing in respect of other peripheral witnesses like that. Do you have the reference in the transcript?

MR WINNEKE: No, I don't, Commissioner, but I'll endeavour to find it.

COMMISSIONER: Yes. Does anybody want to speak against the application? No. All right, as soon as we find that transcript reference I'm prepared under the *Inquiries Act* to direct there be no publication of that particular allegation until further order.

MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner.

09:44:303809:44:3039COMMISSIONER: If someone, counsel in the legal team09:44:3340assisting could find that and let me know, I'll be more09:44:3941specific as to the order.

09:44:43 43 MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner.

09:44:4845COMMISSIONER: Yes, are you ready for the witness to return09:44:5046to the witness box?09:44:5147

.21/11/19

1

3

09:42:00

09:42:09

09:42:04 2

09:42:14 **4** 09:42:19 **5** 

09:42:23609:42:39709:42:408

09:42:46 9

09:42:53 10 09:42:56 09:43:02 09:43:09 09:43:13 09:43:17 09:43:22 09:43:26 09:43:33 09:43:37 09:43:40 09:43:45 09:43:4609:43:47

09:43:51 24

09:43:55 25

09:43:59 26

09:44:03 **27** 

09:44:03 **28** 09:44:06 **29** 

09:44:08 **30** 09:44:08 **31** 

09:44:13 **32** 

09:44:20 **33** 

09:44:23 **34** 09:44:26 **35** 

09:44:28 **36** 

09:44:28 **37** 

09:44:43 42

09:44:48 44

IN CAMERA

MR WINNEKE: Yes, Commissioner. 1 09:44:52

COMMISSIONER: Thanks Mr Bateson. 3 09:44:53

<STUART BATESON, recalled: 5 09:44:55

2

4

6

7

8

9

14

17

36

09:46:21 09:46:24 37 09:46:29 **38** 09:46:35 39 09:46:39 40 09:46:39 41 09:46:39 42 09:46:42 43 09:46:45 44 09:46:46 45 09:46:54 46 09:46:58 47

09:44:52

09:44:54

09:44:57

09:44:58

09:45:02

09:45:08

09:45:25 09:45:29 **15** 09:45:32 16 09:45:37

09:45:40 18 09:45:43 19 09:45:46 20 09:45:49 21 09:45:49 22 09:45:53 23 09:45:56 24 09:45:56 25 09:45:56 26 09:45:58 27 09:45:58 28 09:45:59 29 09:46:03 **30** 09:46:07 **31** 09:46:09 32 09:46:09 33 09:46:13 34 09:46:17 35

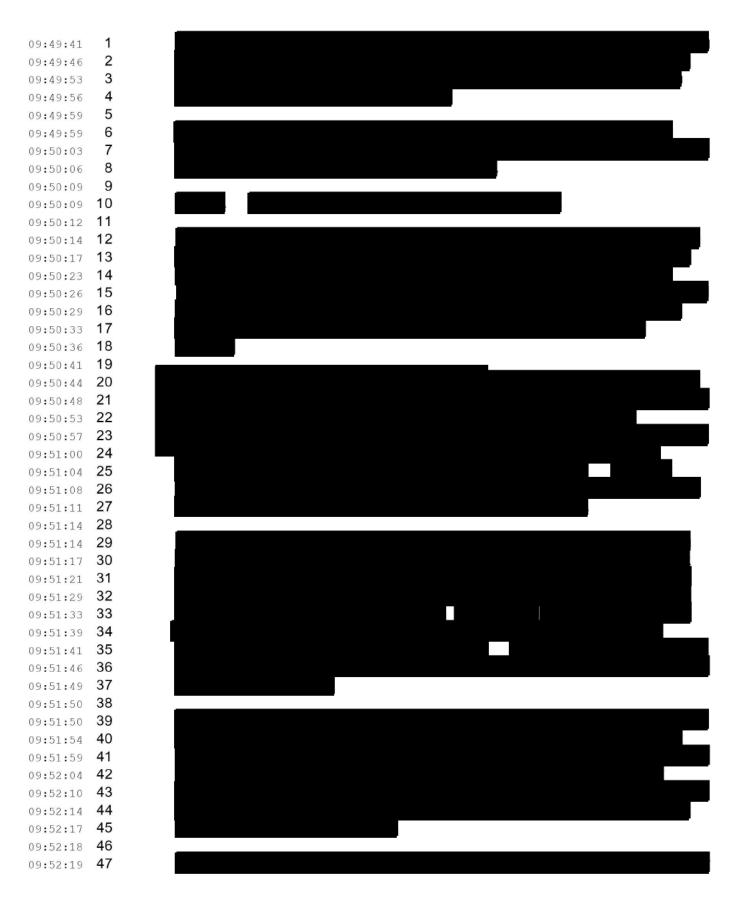
09:45:12 10 09:45:19 **11** 09:45:23 12 09:45:25 13 MR WINNEKE: Mr Bateson, just on that issue I was just dealing with, you made the assertion that I've just referred to the Commissioner and it was your understanding that

.21/11/19



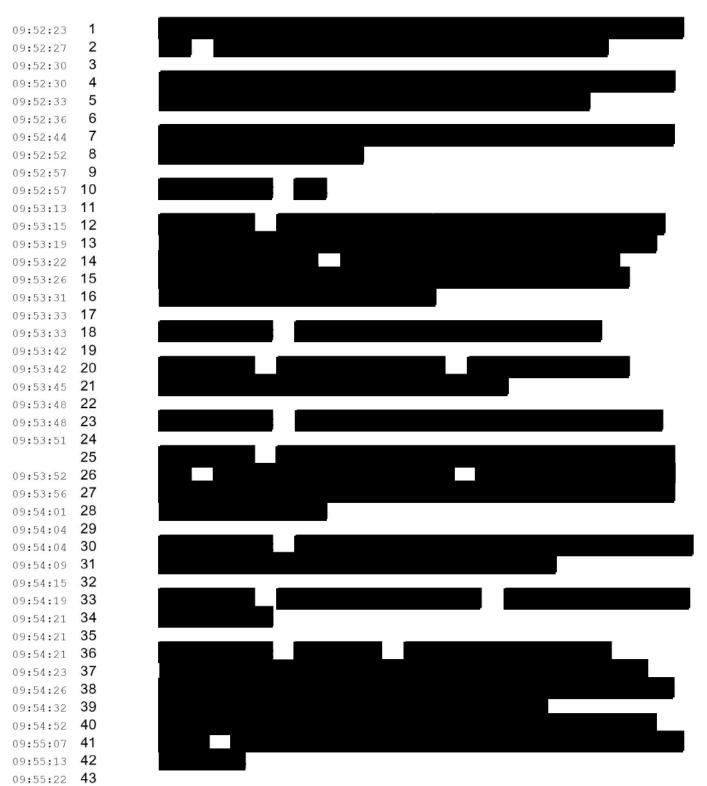
.21/11/19

**BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA** 



.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA



MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner. Mr Bateson, I just, before I move back I was going to put to you a discussion that you had with **Commission** on 15 March of 2006. Before I do I just want to raise another couple of matters about the

.21/11/19

09:55:22 44

09:55:24 45

09:55:28 46

09:55:38 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

09:55:46	1	final statement taking process with respect to <b>series on</b> on
09:55:54	2	13 July 2004 for the sake of completeness. We understand
09:56:03	3	that Mr Hatt was the person who went to see Ms Gobbo on the
09:56:12	4	10th of July 2004 for the purposes of her reviewing the
09:56:19	5	statements. That's your understanding, isn't it?Yes.
09:56:22	6	
09:56:24	7	And Mr Hatt produced some notes, or at least he made some
09:56:31	8	notes both in his diary and in his day book which were, as
09:56:35	9	I understand it, provided to you and then provided to the
09:56:40	10	defence and to the court for the purposes that we discussed
09:56:44	11	yesterday of disclosing the relevant events which occurred
09:56:47	12	prior to the statements being taken, do you accept
09:56:50	13	that?Yes.
09:56:51	14	
09:56:52	15	If we can have a look at this ?He may well have
09:56:55	16	helped me put those notes together.
09:56:57	17	
09:56:57	18	Yes, all right. If we have a look at VPL.0005.0114.0030.
09:57:09	19	That's a, what we have, has been provided to us, a redacted
09:57:15	20	entry from Mr Hatt's diaries and that indicates, if we can
09:57:20	21	get that up, in the meantime if I can indicate to you that
09:57:24	22	it says on Saturday, 10 July 2004 at 14:00 you attended at
09:57:35	23	William Street chambers and met with barrister Nicola Gobbo
09:57:39		re her client's statement and he appears to have been
09:57:43		there, it seems, until 15:20, so for about an hour and 20
09:57:48	26	minutes or thereabouts. Do you see that there?Yes.
09:57:50	27	
09:57:51	28	That would be consistent, I suppose, with the events that
09:57:57	29	you describe in your diary?Yes.
09:58:02	30	
09:58:09		You may or may not have seen that diary entry before. One
09:58:14	32	assumes that you might have been provided that if you were
09:58:19	33	compiling the notes to provide to the court and the
09:58:24	34	parties?Look I may have. We did work as a team so it
09:58:27		may well have been that, although I might have been
09:58:31	36	responsible and I am responsible for the final production,
09:58:34	37	we might have put that together as a team.
	38	ne migne nere par enere ergeener de a coum
09:58:37		All right?Because there was hundreds and hundreds of
09:58:39	40	pages.
09:58:39	41	
	42	Yes, I follow. By the way, have you had a chance to go
	43	through the depositions that we tendered yesterday?No.
	44	
09:58:47	45	I understand you haven't?No.
09:58:48	46	
09:58:51		And by all means do so when you get a chance, even if
00.00.01		

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

09:58:55	1	you've left the witness box because you may find something
		that is of assistance to us?Yes.
09:58:59	2	
09:59:01	3	
09:59:01	4	Can I ask you to have a look at this document,
09:59:06	5	VPL.0005.0114.0034.
09:59:13	6	
09:59:13	7	COMMISSIONER: Did you say you wanted to tender that diary
09:59:19	8	note?
09:59:21	9	
	10	MR WINNEKE: Yes, I'll tender that, Commissioner. The next
09:59:22		
09:59:33	11	one is a day book entries.
09:59:35	12	
00 50 26	13	#EXHIBIT RC776A - (Confidential) Hatt's diary note of
09:59:36		
09:59:28	14	10/7/04.
09:59:37	15	
		#EVHIBIT PC776B (Pedactod version)
09:59:37	16	#EXHIBIT RC776B - (Redacted version.)
09:59:52	17	
09:59:53	18	It's obviously redacted and shaded, but the redacted parts
		•
	19	one assumes are irrelevant and the shaded parts are
10:00:03	20	relevant. At 14:00, consistent with his diary, he goes to,
10:00:07	21	it looks like a room on the 10th floor of 172 William
10:00:12		Street. IMC. What's that stand for?It's just a code
10:00:19	23	for the city.
10:00:20	24	
		To that right corry "Do mosting Nicola Cabbo barriator
	25	Is that right, sorry. "Re meeting Nicola Gobbo barrister
10:00:25	26	for '?Yep.
10:00:26	27	
10:00:26		"Copies made of statements perused by Gobbo. Gobbo
10:00:32	29	questions number of issues, including", so this seems to be
10:00:36	30	an inclusive thing, "Paragraph included regarding
	31	" and that's with respect to the
10:00:40		
10:00:45	32	murder it seems?Yes.
10:00:45	33	
		"Advised police will liaise with the OPP", and indeed I
10:00:46	34	
10:00:51	35	think you did liaise subsequently with Mr Horgan about
10:00:54	36	that, is that right?Yes.
10:00:55	37	
10:00:56	38	"Last paragraph doesn't <u>make</u> sense as the <u>re is previous</u>
10:00:58	39	mention of being paid \$ and that's
	40	also and, "Gobbo is going to canvass that with ".
10:01:07		
10:01:13	41	Are you alive to those issues, about the <b>serious</b> previously
10:01:18	42	being ?I don't remember the <b>\$</b> I don't
10:01:25	43	understand the reference to that, I'd have to explore it.
		understand the reference to that, I d have to explore It.
10:01:28	44	
10 01 00	45	Yes, all right?And I don't, I don't, as I sit here now,
10:01:28		$, \ldots , \ldots , \ldots , \ldots , \ldots , \ldots $
10:01:28		remember that reference
10:01:32	46	remember that reference.
	46	remember that reference.

All right?---It may well have been - did he say something 10:01:33 1 like that in the 464B? Sorry, I shouldn't ask you. 10:01:36 **2** 3 10:01:43 10:01:43 **4** There's a lot of information, Mr Bateson. I suspect there are a lot of things said but one assumes that we can look 10:01:46 **5** at the statement, and we'll do that, and see whether the 10:01:50 **6** 10:01:55 **7** statement, the statement makes reference to \$ being paid. You don't know?---That's not the way 10:02:00 **8** I'll wait until we see a 10:02:04 9 I'm reading it. But maybe. statement I guess. 10:02:09 10 10:02:10 11 Yes?---I was reading it doesn't make sense as there is, as 10:02:10 12 10:02:16 **13** there is - - -10:02:16 14 Previous mention of being paid In any event there 10:02:16 15 10:02:20 16 seems to be an inconsistency she's pointing out in the 10:02:24 17 statement?---Yes. 10:02:25 **18** Then the next one obviously relates to the murder of 10:02:26 19 10:02:29 20 "Knowledge it was a murder, again Gobbo is going to canvass that with "?---Yep. 10:02:35 **21** 10:02:38 22 And then you were updated and as was Gavan Ryan?---Yes. 10:02:39 **23** 10:02:44 24 10:02:45 **25** And that seems to be the thrust of that note. Now it does appear to be the case that she was provided with copies of 10:02:50 26 10:02:54 **27** the statement. So that's consistent with hard copies of 10:02:59 28 the statement being given to Ms Gobbo?---I'm not sure 10:03:03 29 given, but letting her - - -10:03:04 **30** Letting her have them?---Yep. 10:03:04 **31** 10:03:06 **32** And obviously we've had the evidence, certainly as far as 10:03:06 **33** 10:03:11 **34** Ms Gobbo is concerned, of the statements that she's made to her handlers about her making additions, whichever way you 10:03:14 **35** want to call it, she says alterations, edits, what have 10:03:18 36 you, but it may well suggest that she has actually made 10:03:23 37 markings on or sticky notes or what have you, on those 10:03:27 **38** statements that she had been provided with and then 10:03:32 39 returned to Mr Hatt. Now, do you have a recollection of 10:03:35 40 that or not?---No, and I don't think I'm willing to accept 10:03:39 41 that assertion. 10:03:43 42 10:03:44 **43** So what you don't accept is the assertions that Ms Gobbo 10:03:44 44 10:03:48 **45** has made to the handlers on a number of occasions 10:03:51 **46** repeatedly?---No, what I think you're putting to me, that she made alterations to the statements on the hard copies 10:03:55 47

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

10:03:58	1	and I'm not prepared to accept that. She's had
10:04:03	2	conversation here with Mark and provided some feedback.
10:04:06	3	
10:04:07	4	Yes?I don't know that we can draw the fact that she made
10:04:11	5	alterations to the copies which she read.
10:04:14	6	When These alternations. Three These these whether we have
10:04:14	7	When I say alterations, I mean I don't know whether you're
10:04:18	8 9	talking about markings - you're talking about markings, actually handwritten markings on the statements itself or
10:04:25 10:04:30	10	suggestions or whatever it might be. You say, "Well look,
10:04:30	11	I don't recall that being the case"?Yes.
10:04:34	12	I don e roodri ende bornig eno odoo . Too.
10:04:40	13	What about Post-It Notes with markings in that sort of
10:04:46	14	way?I've seen the Post-it Note from Mr Buick's diary.
10:04:50	15	
10:04:50	16	Yes?So it's clear or it indicates that note that she
10:04:56	17	made some alterations <u>in red pe</u> n, I think there's an
10:05:01	18	indicative there for
10:05:03	19	
10:05:03		Yes?But I'm not sure - and I actually do have a
10:05:06		recollection of that.
10:05:07 10:05:07		You do?She was providing some grammatical advice and
10:05:07		different things but I don't have that memory of a red pen
10:05:11		here because I do remember with
10:05:20		a bit of a school teacher thing to do.
10:05:23		
10:05:24	28	Yeah, all right. So she <u>was corre</u> cting grammatical errors
10:05:27	29	you think in the case of <b>second second</b> ?That kind of thing.
10:05:30	30	I don't have any recollection of anything material being
10:05:33		written on them.
10:05:35	32	had an that there ensure the later a
10:05:38	33	Just on that, those grammatical errors, the school
	34 35	teacher-ish ones, did you keep those so as we could look at those or anyone could look at those subsequently and see
10:05:47 10:05:50	36	what they were?Thinking back now and looking at that
10:05:50	37	Post-it Note that was in Boris's diary, it appears that I
	38	gave that copy to whoever was taking the statement. Now,
10:06:03	39	you know, there's a couple of those statements that I took
10:06:06	40	firstly, and as I said yesterday, once they become
10:06:10	41	redundant they're either signed in that form, but if
10:06:15	42	they're redundant then I would only keep the copy which is
10:06:21	43	signed.
10:06:21	44	
10:06:21	45	Yes, okay. All right then. I'll tender that Commissioner
10:06:27	46	as well.
10:06:28	47	

	4	
10 06 01	1 2	#EXHIBIT RC777A - (Confidential) Hatt's day book note
10:06:31 10:06:36	2	$\frac{10}{7}$
10:06:30	4	10/7/00.
10:06:40	5	#EXHIBIT RC777B - (Redacted version.)
10:06:43	6	
10:06:44	7	Just before we move on, <u>what appe</u> ars to have occurred is
10:06:49	8	that the statement that saw on the 9th of July,
10:07:02	9	and which was then altered on 9 July by the addition of
10:07:06	10	either the last two sentences or the last two lines of
10:07:11	11	paragraph 51?52.
10:07:14	12	
10:07:15	13	52, I'm sorry?That's when he altered them?
10:07:19	14	
10:07:19	15	He altered them?Asked us to add them.
10:07:25	16	
	17	That statement then was, that statement was then taken
	18	subsequently to Ms Gobbo, correct, on the 10th by
	19	Mr Hatt?Correct.
10:07:54 10:07:56	20	And it come that that statement was altered again
10:07:56		And it seems that that statement was altered again subsequent to speaking to Ms Gobbo, you accept that?Well
10:08:04		when we went back down to see him to get the statement, to
10:08:17		get it signed, I've made a note here, "Attend
10:08:22		<u>Prison with Detective Hatt.</u> Some changes made to
10:08:28		's statement re his belief".
	27	
10:08:30	28	Right?And I think I made notes a <u>slight cha</u> nge. "Only
10:08:30	29	changes to statement was the part info at
10:08:34	30	the start."
10:08:35	31	
10:08:35		Yes. What happens is you've gone back, he having made the
10:08:40		statement changes, I don't want to go over old ground too
	34	much, but he having made the changes with you, that
10:08:50	35	statement then is changed again, or changed further with
10:08:53	36	the addition, further additions <u>made to it</u> , do you
10:08:57 10:09:00	37 38	follow?Yeah, so we put in the paragraph at the start.
10:09:00	39	
	40	That's in relation to and and ?
10:09:00	41	
10:09:05	42	What I'm focusing on is the belief as to the
10:09:08	43	murder?Yeah.
10:09:09	44	
10:09:09	45	Right. So are you able to say, if you are to be provided
10:09:13	46	with the statement that was ultimately signed and tendered
10:09:17	47	at the committal, would you be able to say to the

.21/11/19

Commission which paragraphs in that statement were altered 10:09:19 1 between the 10th and, or the 9th and the 12th?---I'm happy 10:09:25 **2** to give it a go, it's now 13 years down the track. 3 10:09:32 4 10:09:37 Is the answer it would be very difficult?---No, I don't 5 10:09:37 I'm happy, if you - -10:09:40 **6** know that. 7 10:09:44 Have you seen that statement?---I haven't looked at it in 8 10:09:44 10:09:46 9 preparation for my evidence today. 10:09:48 10 If we can put up, Commissioner, we've got a copy of 10:09:49 **11** Right. the statement and it's an OPP exhibit, OPP, and I think 10:09:57 12 10:10:06 13 I've provided the number to Mr Skim. It's a 618-odd page, or 608 page document, it's part of the evidence of 10:10:13 14 10:10:19 **15** at the committal proceeding. Whilst we're waiting for 10:10:29 **16** that, can I ask you this: why was that entry redacted out of your diary, the change in the statement as to his 10:10:38 17 belief?---It was, was it? 10:10:45 **18** 10:10:47 **19** It was, yes?---I don't know, I can't answer that. 10:10:47 **20** I don't know what I was thinking at that time. 10:10:51 **21** 10:10:58 **22** Have you got your day book there?---Day book? 10:11:06 **23** 10:11:09 24 10:11:09 25 Yes?---I have. I'll just have to leave the witness box for a second. 10:11:14 26 27 10:11:20 **28** The deposition number is 1019. You might not find it in 10:11:35 **29** that document. If you don't it will be in the other one, 1019?---Am I meant to read the transcript? 10:11:39 **30** 10:11:44 **31** No, don't worry about that for the moment. If you have a 10:11:44 **32** look at your day book on the 12th at 10 o'clock it says 10:11:46 **33** 10:11:53 **34** that enters the room. This is at - - -10:12:18 35 COMMISSIONER: Which date is it in the day book he's 10:12:18 **36** looking at? 10:12:21 37 38 MR WINNEKE: This is 12 July, Commissioner, 2004. 10:12:22 39 10:12:25 40 COMMISSIONER: Thank you. 10:12:25 41 10:12:26 **42** 10:12:27 **43** MR WINNEKE: In fact we can put it up. It's 2290 in the depositions. 2290, so that number at the bottom right. 10:12:29 44 There it is there?---Yeah, I'm not sure why but that's one 10:13:02 45 10:13:19 46 of the entries that I declared to the magistrate. 10:13:21 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

10:13:21	1	It is, I accept that. I accept it?So I don't know why,
10:13:25	2	but when I was being, when I went into the closed hearing
10:13:29	3	with the magistrate I did point that one out to him.
10:13:33	4	
10:13:33	5	You can say that comfortably because you've got that page
10:13:40	6	available to you in the depositions and it's crossed
10:13:45	7	out?I'm more comfortable with it because I know that
10:13:48	8	Mr Lovitt asked me about it.
10:13:50	9	
		Un did war? In another examination
10:13:50	10	He did, yes?In cross-examination.
10:13:52	11	
		But what he didn't know were what were underpresent it and that
10:13:52	12	But what he didn't know was what was und <u>erneath</u> it and that
10:13:57	13	is where it says, "Some changes made to signal 's
10:14:03	14	statement re his belief". <u>It says</u> that, "After enters
10:14:10	15	room, some changes made to <b>statement regarding</b>
10 14 14	16	
10:14:14	16	his belief". That's crossed out and you say, "Look, I
10:14:17	17	don't know why that's crossed out", you accept it shouldn't
	18	have been crossed out, but in any event it would seem that
10:14:20		
10:14:23	19	the magistrate must have been aware of it and Mr Silbert
10:14:26	20	was probably aware of it because he was involved in
10:14:29	21	representing you before Mr Grey, do you think?Wasn't
10:14:34	22	this the one that came back in, one of the two things that
		• • • • •
10:14:37	23	came back in?
10:14:39	24	
	2 1	
10:14:39		Was that one of the two things that came back in?Yeah.
10:14:39	25	Was that one of the two things that came back in?Yeah.
10:14:39 10:14:42	25 26	
10:14:39	25 26	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42	25 26 27	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45	25 26 27 28	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42	25 26 27 28 29	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45	25 26 27 28	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48	25 26 27 28 29 30	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?"
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45	25 26 27 28 29 30 31	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48	25 26 27 28 29 30	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?"
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48 10:14:52 10:14:53	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them?
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48 10:14:52 10:14:53	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them?
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:48 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:16	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:19	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:16 10:15:19 10:15:23	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:16 10:15:19 10:15:23	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:19 10:15:23 10:15:27	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in.
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:19 10:15:23 10:15:27	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:19 10:15:23 10:15:27	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:19 10:15:23 10:15:27	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:16 10:15:19 10:15:23 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:30 10:15:35	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:23 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:35 10:15:35	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit here and you go, "Oh, that should be back in".
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:53 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:23 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:35 10:15:35	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:19 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:35 10:15:35	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit here and you go, "Oh, that should be back in". If you go to p.848 of the transcript he's asking you about
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:35 10:15:35 10:15:35	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	<pre>I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit here and you go, "Oh, that should be back in". If you go to p.848 of the transcript he's asking you about it. At the bottom of the page, "So we've done 9 July?</pre>
10:14:39 10:14:42 10:14:42 10:14:45 10:14:45 10:14:52 10:14:53 10:14:54 10:15:02 10:15:04 10:15:10 10:15:10 10:15:19 10:15:27 10:15:27 10:15:35 10:15:35	25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	I don't think so, I don't know. You're the witness, I don't know?I thought it was one of the things that Mr Lovitt said, "Why was this excluded in the first place?" No?That's not one of them? No. That document was asked questions about, there wasn't any questioning about what was written underneath it and the questioning really was along the lines of - I went through it with you yesterday ?I accept that, I don't need to go through it again if you went through it yesterday. But as I sit here now I thought that was one of the ones that the magistrate ruled back in. There's no suggestion of that unless that's a recollection that you have?I thought it was. As you say, you sit here and you go, "Oh, that should be back in". If you go to p.848 of the transcript he's asking you about

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

10:15:59	1	went, just let me l <u>ook ove</u> r this page, we went to the
	2	prison. Do you see Yep. Have a look at the
10:16:02		prison. Do you see rep. have a look at the
10:16:11	3	statements. We then went to <b>second</b> to print them off.
10:16:15	4	Got him to read them and once again he wanted to talk to
10:16:18	5	his lawyer before he signed them and that's why we came
10:16:21	6	back on the 13th for the video recorded read-back". If we
10:16:26	7	then go over to the next page of the depositions that was
10:16:31	8	presented to the barristers, 2291, you'll see the "returns
10:16:35	9	to the prison", do you see that?Yes.
10:16:38	10	
	11	"Reads the statement"?Yes.
	12	
10:16:38	13	So the point that I was making to you yesterday was that
10:16:40	14	nothing that occurred between the 9th and you coming back,
		including changes being made to the statement, the
10:16:45	15	
10:16:48	16	statement being taken to Ms Gobbo, appeared to be
10:16:52	17	cross-examined about or known about, do you follow what I'm
10:16:55	18	saying?I do, yeah.
10:16:57	19	
10:16:57	20	All right. You would agree that that is most
10:17:03		unfortunate?"Some changes made to his belief." Yeah, I
10:17:12		could see the agency in Mr Lovitt having that. I thought
10:17:17		he actually went back later in the cross-examination, I'm
10:17:20		looking for some assistance here, but anyway we can check
10:17:23	25	that in the break.
10:17:24	26	
10:17:24	27	No doubt we can look at the transcript and we can all work
10:17:27	28	it out?Yeah.
	29	
10:17:28		One of the significant issues. I suggest to you, shout all
	30	One of the significant issues, I suggest to you, about all
10 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 33		this was what indeed was really saying about what
10:17:41	32	he knew about the murder and what was going to take place
10:17:47	33	because subsequently you're aware Mr Lovitt was
10:17:51	34	cross-examining about the basis upon which he'd
10:17:56	35	pleaded guilty to murder, do you follow that?Yes.
10:17:58	36	
		You're aware of that?Yep.
10:17:58	37	Tou le aware of that?tep.
	38	
10:18:02	39	And it was suggested to him by Mr Lovitt that he'd pleaded
10:18:09	40	guilty to the murder on the basis that he didn't know that
10:18:13	41	there was going to be a murder, and in fact he really was
10:18:18	42	put under pressure by <b>second</b> because a gun was presented
10:18:23	43	to him. There was almost a suggestion that he was forced
10:18:27	44	into doing it?I thought he said he knew it was going to
10:18:30	45	be a murder on the day.
10:18:31	46	
10:18:31	47	Yes?And I'd have to review the statement.

.21/11/19

10:18:34 1 2 If we can go to p.583 of the transcript. Let's have a look 10:18:35 And I think what you'll see there is that Mr Lovitt 3 at it. 10:18:42 is cross-examining and - - - ?---I don't have 4 10:18:53 5 that. 10:18:58 6 10:18:59 It's a different exhibit. 7 Perhaps go to the previous page, 10:18:59 the immediately preceding page. "The last thing I want to 8 10:19:22 ask you about is what happened when you were sentenced. 10:19:25 9 The Crown asked for you to be dealt with all on the one 10:19:28 10 day. in other words His Honour Mr Justice Teague heard the 10:19:31 **11** plea and then later that same day on 10:19:34 12 he imposed 10:19:38 13 the sentence, right, and that's when you got 💭 with 🚺 and he told you were it not for your cooperation you would have 10:19:43 **14** 10:19:46 15 got a minimum of twice that much with another years on 10:19:49 16 the bottom. And of course you know jolly well, don't you, that given your admissions concerning the 10:19:53 17 killing, indeed your admissions such as they are in 10:19:56 **18** relation to the killing, that if you were dealt 10:19:59 19 10:20:04 20 with for execution type murders you could expect to go to gaol for a lot longer than just a minimum of 10:20:05 21 years, probably years if not longer, maybe you'd never get out, 10:20:09 22 don't you?" And he says yes. The stakes are pretty high, 10:20:13 23 When the plea took place , who was obviously. 10:20:18 24 the barrister, made the plea and he said something things 10:20:22 25 to the judge that I just want to raise with you to see if 10:20:25 26 10:20:30 **27** they accord with what your instructions were. He has obviously got a transcript of the plea and he quotes, 10:20:32 28 "It 10:20:36 29 was clearly suggested to that no more than an underworld debt collection was planned and, secondly, that **a**greed 10:20:40 **30** that at that late stage when there hadn't been the previous 10:20:43 **31** arrangement, at that late stage to the vicinity of s residence in the stage , right? Yes". So he 10:20:46 **32** 10:20:50 33 agrees with that. "I believe, did you tell Mr Langslow 10:20:55 **34** 10:20:58 35 those things? Yes, I believe so. The was your car, had false plates", he disagrees with that. "Did you tell 10:21:03 36 that you believed there was going to be nothing 10:21:12 **37** more take place than the collection of a debt, right? Yes. 10:21:16 **38** That you were recruited at a late stage to drive to the 10:21:20 39 spot where this was to occur? Ye<u>s.</u> went on. 10:21:23 40 What is put is that not only does as say that at the time didn't think that a was going to be murdered but say that at the time he 10:21:28 41 10:21:31 42 that he thought it was another purpose, that is to collect 10:21:33 43 some money that was owed, that's what you told 10:21:35 44 10:21:39 45 is that right? Yes. So you had no idea that there was 10:21:43 46 going to be a shooting? No. Well", and there's an "No, I didn't know it was going to be a interruption. 10:21:46 47

.21/11/19

murder up until the day." So that's the point that you 10:21:50 1 were making?---That's the addition of the, that we noted, 2 10:21:52 on the last two paragraphs or last two lines or sentences 3 10:21:58 4 in paragraph 52. 10:22:04 5

Mr Lovitt says, "A shooting?" He says, "A shooting can 10:22:06 6 also mean possible maiming or shooting around in the 7 10:22:11 8 What you were doing was telling your general area. 10:22:13 barrister a pack of lies, weren't you? No, I wasn't. 10:22:15 9 Because you pleaded guilty to murder, didn't you? Yes. 10:22:18 10 Which that you must have known that within the framework of 11 the arrangement that you two had, you and on your 10:22:22 **12** 10:22:26 13 account, either there was going to be a shooting where someone was seriously injured or that there was at least a 10:22:29 14 He said, "I'm not too sure what the exact 15 possibility?" 10:22:35 16 discussions between and myself were, it was roughly something along those lines. And 10:22:36 17 went 10:22:40 18 on, ' picked up in at about 5.20 on and he says that was armed and that at about 5.26 10:22:46 19 presented a firearm to in the car causing him to infer, 10:22:50 20 because of what did with it, that what was intended was a 10:22:54 **21** 10:22:57 **22** murder after all, as well as by the implied threat which could be heard on the device, that's a listening device, 10:23:01 **23** the implied threat placing him, that is , under pressure 10:23:04 24 to continue' and that's what **see and to the judge** 10:23:08 25 when you were having your plea and sentence done for the 10:23:10 26 10:23:13 27 charge of murder of , right?" And he says yes. "And was that true, what he said? Yes, it was." 10:23:18 28 10:23:22 29 Effectively he was agreeing to the proposition that a gun had been put in front of him which was by way of an 10:23:25 **30** implication or by way of threat to get him to continue to 10:23:29 **31** do what he was going to do, that is to 10:23:32 **32** That seems to be what was being put to him and he agreed with 10:23:36 33 10:23:38 **34** Do you accept that?---I accept that that's on the that. 10:23:42 35 transcript, yeah. 10:23:42 **36** 

10:23:43 37 "It was based on your instructions to him, is that right? 10:23:46 **38** Yes. In other words, that points a gun at you and you think to yourself, 'Gee, this is a bit more than just a 10:23:52 39 debt collection, this is going to be a killing'? Yeah, 10:23:55 40 well also the fact that he had two guns". Then it goes on, 10:23:59 41 "Well it's not said anywhere. What he said was presented a 10:24:02 42 10:24:04 43 firearm to you in the car causing you to infer because of what he did, another one tucked in his pocket, whatever, 10:24:06 44 10:24:09 45 what was intended was a murder after all, is that what you 10:24:12 46 told the barrister? I'm sure I told him many things, what he actually said on the day. And you also told him there 10:24:16 47

10:22:05

was an implied threat placed on you that one can hear on 1 10:24:21 the tape causing you to feel under pressure to continue, is 10:24:24 **2** that right?" He says, "I'm not sure. And that's the tape 3 10:24:25 that had been played later on, a direction as to, you know, 10:24:29 **4** 'Get down, get down', obviously you seem to be running the 5 10:24:34 show, don't you? Obviously I'm playing along with it. 10:24:38 6 But 10:24:43 **7** the story that is telling the sentencing judge 10:24:46 **8** based on what you told him was complete and utter nonsense, 10:24:50 **9** wasn't it? No, it wasn't. It's the way that you manipulate events in order to try and get the best results 10 for you, **minimum** and to hell with everybody else, that's 10:24:56 11 the situation, isn't it? No it's not". So it seems that 10:24:57 **12** 10:25:09 13 what he was putting on his plea, and ultimately that plea was accepted as I understand it, was a version of events 10:25:16 **14** 10:25:21 **15** which really had him being placed under a fair degree of 10:25:25 16 pressure and not knowing about what was going to take 10:25:28 17 place, is that your understanding?---I think he, when we look at the statement, he says he knows it's going to be a 10:25:31 18 murder on the day and then he thinks he's just best just to 10:25:34 **19** 10:25:38 20 control the situation so no one else gets hurt or something like that. 10:25:42 **21** 10:25:43 **22** Yes, that's ultimately what goes into his 10:25:43 **23** statement?---Yeah. But he also says on the 464B I think 10:25:46 **24** 10:25:50 25 around the gun getting pointed at him by 10:26:00 26 10:26:00 27 The point I'm making is this, it's quite clear that is needing quite a bit of pressure, if you like, to get 10:26:07 28 10:26:12 29 him to a situation where he's going to make it clear that he was aware of what was going to take place on the day, 10:26:17 **30** that it was going to be a killing?---Look, I agree and I 10:26:20 **31** think Justice Teague says this in his sentencing that he 10:26:25 **32** was putting a spin on his own involvement. 10:26:28 **33** 10:26:31 **34** Did he say that?---Yeah, I think Justice Teague says, 10:26:33 35 "I have to take into account that your version of events 10:26:37 **36** includes a certain amount of spin" and you'll come to know 10:26:42 **37** 10:26:48 **38** that defence barristers have a way of dealing with that. 10:26:52 39 He does, "As to the facts of what occurred I have 10:26:52 40 Yes. your version. As to some matters I must allow for your 10:26:56 41 spin, that is the presentation of some matters in a way 10:26:59 42 10:27:03 43 calculated to provide a more favourable impression of your role. The accuracy of some aspects of what you've said may 10:27:04 44 10:27:07 45 later be challenged. Defence counsel have their ways of 10:27:13 46 dealing with spin as you will have further occasion to Now, what - that's what Justice Teague said in learn". 10:27:14 47

10 <b>:</b> 27 <b>:</b> 20	1	sentencing him?Yes.
10:27:21	2	
10:27:24	3	But what is important for defence barristers in order to
10:27:32	4	deal with that spin - effectively it was being suggested,
10:27:35	5	in an oblique way by the judge, "You're giving me a bit of
10:27:39	6	a story, but ultimately all is going to come out in the
10:27:44	7 8	wash when you get into the witness box and defence barristers start cross-examining you", do you accept
10:27:47 10:27:50	9	that?Yep.
10:27:50	10	
10:27:51	11	For that to occur properly and for the person who is being
10:27:55	12	charged on the basis of that person's statement, or that
10:27:57	13	person's evidence, it's only fair that defence be provided
10:28:01	14	with all of the relevant information?Yeah, I thought
10:28:04	15	they had.
10:28:04	16	
10:28:05	17	Well - you accept that, don't you?I accept that's a fair
10:28:11	18	point, yes.
10:28:11	19	
10:28:12	20	If the situation is Ms Gobbo's involvement is being
	21	filleted out of this and defence counsel are not getting
10:28:20		the full picture, that is a most unfortunate circumstance
10:28:23		for the presentation and for the person who's trying to get
10:28:30 10:28:33		to the truth, to get through the spin, do you follow what I'm saying?Look, I think it's a balancing act between -
	25 26	I I Saying?Look, I think it's a barancing act between -
10:28:36		
10:28:30		What's it between?It's between protecting someone's
10:28:41	29	safety. I truly believe if Carl Williams and <u>Tony Mokbel</u>
10:28:46	30	and others knew that she'd assisted or advised
10:28:52	31	through this process, then she would have been either
10:28:56	32	seriously hurt or killed. Now we've got to balance that
10:29:01	33	fact that she was involved against the needs of what you've
10:29:05	34	just put to me.
10:29:06	35	
	36	Yes?Now, her involvement, as I've said, in my view was
10:29:14		never particularly all that great or important. So from my
10:29:17	38	point of view I thought that balance fell very much in the
10:29:21	39	favour of protecting her.
10:29:24	40	Van New abvioualy, and the point that I've been making is
10:29:24	41 42	Yes. Now obviously, and the point that I've been making is that may well be a position that you're entitled to take so
10:29:29 10:29:33	42 43	long as the judge making the decision has all of the facts
10:29:33	43 44	available to him, do you accept that?He's obviously -
10:29:36	44	sorry, he is the ultimate arbitrator of that, yeah.
10:29:42	46	
10:29:45		You accept that if the magistrate, in this case the Chief
	, e	

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

10:29:51	1	Magistrate, has to make a decision about what goes in and
10:29:54	2	what goes out, he's got to rely very heavily, and indeed so
10:30:00	3	do the Crown, on what the investigators say occurs and one
10:30:05	4	would hope that all information would be provided to enable
10:30:12	5	the magistrate to make a decision, that balancing
10:30:16	6	decision?Yes.
10:30:17	7	
10:30:20	8	Obviously that includes providing all relevant notes and
10:30:24	9	statements and diaries?Yes.
10:30:26	10	<b>T</b> (
10:30:29	11	That would obviously include providing Mark Hatt's diaries
10:30:35	12	and day books as we've seen to enable that decision to be
	13	made?I would have thought so, yes.
10:30:41	14	
	15	It would obviously include providing all of your notes and
10:30:46	16	day book entries to enable the magistrate to look at
	17	those?I would have thought so, yes. All relevant ones.
10:30:52	18	
10:30:52		All relevant ones. And clearly those entries would be
10:30:56		relevant, the fact that there had been amendments made to
10:31:00		the statement?Well it's only one entry that's relevant
10:31:03		in that, in that page, yes, but I agree, yes.
10:31:07		
10:31:07		I'm not critical of you after that because the fact is,
10:31:12		albeit you might have taken it out, it was shown to the
10:31:15		magistrate?Yeah, I'd actually thought I was asked about
10:31:20		it too, but yes, you're quite right.
10:31:23		
10:31:34		When you provided the notes to the magistrate to look at,
10:31:40		one assumes you provided photocopies of all relevant
10:31:45		entries?I know in the early, in the lead up to the
	32	committal we served, you know, hundreds of pages of notes.
10:31:53	33	
10:31:54		Yes?They would have been photocopies, yes, of course.
10:32:00		If they weren't provided to the meriotrate it would I
	36	If they weren't provided to the magistrate it would, I
10:32:05		suggest, not be a mistake that they weren't
10:32:09		provided?Well, I mean it could be a mistake, I don't
10:32:12		know, but I'd like to think we didn't make too many
10:32:17	40	mistakes.
10:32:18	41	TE these means it and ded to see the state of the state o
10:32:19		If they weren't provided do you think you might have done
10:32:25		it because you didn't want Ms Gobbo to be put at
10:32:29		risk?No, I mean I provided enough information that the
10:32:34		magistrate knew of Ms Gobbo, so I don't think that would
10:32:40		have been in my thinking because the magistrate sees the
10:32:43	47	redactions about Ms Gobbo so I don't know why I would keep

some and not the other. 10:32:46 1 2 10:32:49 All right. Commissioner, if I haven't tendered the 3 10:32:50 I'll do so now, the committal 4 evidence of 10:33:05 I don't believe I have. evidence of 5 10:33:14 6 10:33:17 No, I don't think so. 10:33:17 **7** COMMISSIONER: The evidence of at the committal proceedings? 8 10:33:19 10:33:24 9 In the committal proceedings on a number of MR WINNEKE: 10:33:24 10 days, but I think commencing on or about 10:33:27 11 2005. 10:33:35 12 #EXHIBIT RC778 - (Confidential) 10:33:35 **13** evidence at the committal proceeding /05. 10:33:37 **14** 10:33:37 15 10:33:37 16 #EXHIBIT RC778B - (Redacted version.) 10:33:44 17 If I can come back to an area that I was dealing with 10:33:45 **18** vesterday. I was going to take you to a transcript of a 10:33:48 **19** conversation that you had with 10:33:55 20 , we've moved forward now to 15 March 2006. Commissioner, I should say, 10:34:00 21 amongst the materials that have been tendered is a 10:34:14 **22** statement of and I'm happy to do this now in the 10:34:20 **23** witness box with Mr Bateson. I asked him if he'd be able 10:34:28 **24** to identify the parts in the statement that he believed 10:34:33 25 were changed after Ms Gobbo saw the statement on the first 10:34:37 **26** 10:34:40 **27** occasion. Is that something you're able to do in the witness box or would it be something that you'd want to do 10:34:44 **28** 10:34:47 **29** at another time?---Look, I can't remember how long the document is. I'd be happy to do it over the morning break 10:34:52 **30** to save time. 10:34:56 **31** 10:34:57 **32** Perhaps we'll do that. 10:34:57 **33** 10:34:58 **34** That will be sensible. I'm not sure that 10:34:59 35 COMMISSIONER: 10:35:01 36 has been tendered. 10:35:02 **37** MR WINNEKE: It's one of the exhibits in the committal 10:35:03 **38** depositions I think, Commissioner, that exhibit that I've 10:35:05 39 just tendered - I'm sorry, it's at p.1119 of the 10:35:08 40 depositions which is the 1076 page document which is the 10:35:14 41 OPP exhibit. 10:35:20 42 10:35:20 43 COMMISSIONER: All right. If you could do that over the 10:35:21 44 10:35:24 **45** midmorning break that would be good, thank you. 10:35:28 46 If we can have a look at VPL.0005.0062.0176. 10:35:28 47 MR WINNEKE:

.21/11/19

You went down to see on 15 March?---Yes. 1 10:35:44 2 10:35:49 This was a part of the process of getting 3 to 10:35:54 provide assistance to Victoria Police, do you accept 10:36:04 **4** that?---Yes. Not just to Victoria Police, I would have 5 10:36:07 thought to the prosecution. 10:36:13 6 10:36:15 **7** To the prosecution?---Yep. 8 10:36:15 10:36:17 9 So if we have a look at, if we go to p.2 of the transcript 10:36:19 10 you'll see that - this is following the sentence, 10:36:28 11 is it, of ?---Correct. 10:36:41 **12** 10:36:44 **13** And so he's, he's obviously making the point that he'd made 10:36:45 **14** 10:36:51 15 previously that you let him get away with murders and 10:36:55 16 one attempted murder?---Yeah, I think we went over that 10:36:59 17 yesterday, yep. 10:37:00 18 So that's the one we're looking at. What I wanted to ask 10:37:02 19 10:37:05 20 you about was an entry at p.26. 10:37:13 **21** COMMISSIONER: For the record this is Exhibit 772. 10:37:13 **22** 10:37:16 **23** MR WINNEKE: Yes, thanks Commissioner. Page 26. I'm 10:37:16 24 sorry, p.27. He wanted you to go and see 10:37:24 **25** correct?---I do remember him wanting to do that at some 10:37:30 **26** 10:37:34 **27** point, I just can't see that line there. 10:37:37 **28** 10:37:37 29 I think you say that you won't do it today, it will probably be tomorrow evening. He says, "Yeah, just ring up and say, 'Look, don't stress, **told** me to come and see 10:37:43 **30** 10:37:47 **31** you'." You go, "Okay" and he suggests that you get your 10:37:51 **32** colleague Ms Kerley, "I think she relaxed when she was in 10:37:55 **33** the interview room last time. She liked her". So the plan 10:37:58 **34** 10:38:06 35 was you would take Ms Kerley to go and see , and so to get and to have 10:38:14 **36** with the idea of what would necessarily follow if 10:38:16 37 decided to become a witness for the Crown?---Yes. 10:38:20 **38** 10:38:23 39 And the following day on 16 March 2006 we've got ICR number 10:38:25 40 191 at the bottom of the page. 191. This is around the 10:38:38 41 statements come to light and time that 10:38:49 42 10:38:55 43 Ms Gobbo, an arrangement has been made for her to see you. See at the bottom, "She's seeing investigator Bateson 10:38:59 44 10:39:06 45 tonight after she sees and re her concerns 10:39:18 46 regarding the statement of Told not to discuss SDU matters with the same". Do you see that?---Yeah, I 10:39:22 47

.21/11/19

10:39:25	1	think that's the conversation where I've been, I talk to
10:39:29	2	her about statement, yep.
10:39:32	3	tion about
10:39:32	4	Yes. And then if we go to p.195 of the ICRs. There's a
	4 5	reference to what was discussed and I'd just like to ask
10:39:38		you a couple of matters about that. You saw her for over
10:39:42	6	
10:39:45	7	an hour. "Reasonably happy with the discussion regarding
10:39:49	8	the implications of statement. Very long story", and
10:39:53	9	you apologise to her for not advising her after the
10:39:56	10	statement was taken that she'd been mentioned. Do you
10:40:00	11	believe you did apologise to her?Look, if I did it
10:40:04	12	wasn't particularly genuine. I wouldn't be surprised - I
10:40:09	13	wasn't sorry that she was mentioned in that statement.
10:40:12	14	
10:40:12	15	No, of course you wouldn't be sorry, why would you be
10:40:12	16	sorry?I may well have said, "Look, sorry". I know I was
	17	
10:40:21		tasked by Jim O'Brien to go and speak to her and sometimes
10:40:24	18	it's just easier to say you're sorry, even if you're not.
10:40:30	19	It wouldn't surprise me if I did say that, but I certainly
10:40:35	20	didn't feel sorry about it.
10:40:37	21	
10:40:37	22	This seems to be an extraordinary situation. You've got a
10:40:40	23	person who is an adult, who is a barrister, who has found
10:40:43	24	herself in a situation where she has found her way into a
10:40:49	25	statement of at least now a convicted murderer?Yep.
10:40:49	26	
		Where it's suggested that shale some way involved and
10:40:52	27	Where it's suggested that she's some way involved, and
10:40:55	28	she's angry and upset with you for doing something, that is
10:41:00	29	taking the statement. Did you get the impression that she
10:41:02	30	was somewhat irrational about that?Not when I met with
10:41:05	31	her. I got the feeling when Jim asked me to go and meet
10:41:09	32	with her that she perhaps was.
10:41:11	33	
10:41:11	34	Yes?But when I got there my memory of it was it was all
10:41:16	35	reasonably civil and okay.
10:41:18	36	
10:41:29		Your notes, in your notes - you've started to refer to her
10:41:34		as 3838 in your notes, so I take it you're seeing her as a
10:41:43		registered source, and indeed the statement, the notes that
10:41:46	40	you made at VPL.0005.0058.0333, are to this effect, "15:55
10:41:58	41	hours met with registered source 383 <u>8 at South M</u> elbourne
10:42:02	42	café. Discussed issues surrounding statement"
10:42:07	43	and then there's a reference to a digital recording, or DR,
10:42:12	44	I assume that's digital recording, is that right?Yes.
10:42:16		
10:42:16		You recorded the conversation?By that note I did, yes.
10:42:10		
10:42:19		

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

10:42:20	1	I mean if we go back to the previous - that does suggest
	2	that you recorded it I assume?Yes.
10:42:23		that you recorded it I assume?res.
10:42:26	3	
10:42:26	4	What's happened to the recording?I have no idea. I
10:42:29	5	believe it's been looked for.
10:42:32	6	
10:42:33	7	Where would they be kept? So you go down to the café,
10:42:35	8	you've got a recording device, is it a concealed device or
10:42:40	9	what is it?It was just a little tape
10:42:41	10	
10:42:42	11	You don't have to give us the technical details, no one's
10:42:45	12	jumping up but ?Yeah, no, perhaps I won't. But
10:42:48	13	anyway, yes, it was covert, and when I came back, as with
10:42:54	14	, just downloaded it, put it on to a CD.
	15	
10:42:59	16	A CD?And it was put into a safe in Jim O'Brien's office.
10:43:02	17	
	18	How safe was that safe? There have been a number of
	19	recordings in that safe which have gone missing, at least
10:43:14	20	two. Do you know where they would be?No, you know, when
10:43:18	21	I left Purana they were still there.
	22	,
10:43:22		Yeah?Purana moved, moved floors, packed up, took things
10:43:27		away, I'm not sure what happened to it. I would imagine it
10:43:31	25	was still there when Jim O'Brien left. I don't know where,
10:43:36	26	what happened to it from there.
10:43:39		ten e kon ten instanten. Der sons e konstenen im here in den bei in fernissen instantigenen in here in
		The reality is when you as and see her you take a recorder
10:43:39		The reality is when you go and see her you take a recorder,
10:43:44		you don't record her name you record her number, but it
10:43:49	30	seems when you look at that that you're going to speak to
10:43:53	31	an informer and not a barrister?Well look I think, and I
10:43:59		mentioned her code name a couple of times in the following
10:44:04		entries, the reality is I think that was how Jim referred
10:44:09	34	to her and I may have just been taking Jim's lead. But I
10:44:14	35	do agree with you on this point insofar as, you know, my
10:44:18	36	memory of it is Jim wanted me to go there and I guess
	37	smooth the waters.
	38	
10:44:25	39	Yes?And I agree at that point I was doing that because I
10:44:31	40	knew
10:44:31	41	
	42	She was a source?She was a source not because she was a
10:44:34	43	barrister.
10:44:35	44	
10:44:35	45	You wanted to make sure and Jim wanted to make sure this
10:44:39	46	source was kept sweet and kept happy?I would imagine
10:44:39		that was Jim's intent. I wouldn't have done that if it was
10:44:42	+/	that was one sincent. I wouldn't have uone that IT It Was

just a barrister I don't think. I agree with your 1 10:44:46 proposition there. Although I think the naming is just 10:44:49 2 purely something that Jim, you know, that's how it was 3 10:44:51 10:44:58 **4** spoken about. 10:44:58 5 10:44:59 6 That may or may not be right. If you think about it, 10:45:03 **7** here's a person who is an important human source who's 10:45:09 **8** providing information to Operation Posse and I suggest, I'm going to suggest, is providing assistance to you, that is 10:45:14 9 to your division of Purana, and it's important that she be 10:45:18 10 kept happy?---Look I didn't know what she, information she 10:45:22 **11** was providing at that stage. You know, it doesn't surprise 10:45:27 12 10:45:31 **13** me that she was supplying information, if she was, in relation to Operation Posse. That was the cover all 10:45:36 **14** 10:45:39 **15** investigation that Jim was running and Jim asked me to go. I wouldn't have gone if it wasn't for Jim asking me to do 10:45:42 16 so. So it wasn't to keep her, keep her happy in terms of 10:45:47 17 her representation of various clients that I was dealing 10:45:56 18 10:46:00 19 with. 10:46:01 20 10:46:01 21 You say what you were doing was keeping Jim happy because 10:46:05 22 he has her as an important source providing information to 10:46:10 **23** his investigators?---Well, all I know is I was keeping Jim happy and she was a human source, whether she was an 10:46:14 24 important human source I don't know. 10:46:16 25 10:46:18 26 10:46:18 27 Okay?---My boss asked me to do something, I did it. 10:46:22 28 10:46:30 29 You had yourself had communications with the SDU?---Have I at that point? 10:46:36 **30** 10:46:37 **31** 10:46:37 **32** Did you speak to the SDU?---I actually, it's in my - I did see a log, source management log earlier this year that 10:46:42 **33** said there was a - and I don't know who talked to me, but a 10:46:47 **34** 10:46:53 **35** conversation with Bateson and O'Brien re minimising human source involvement process of statements. 10:46:58 36 10:47:00 37 10:47:00 **38** Yes. You had a discussion, I suggest, with Mr Jones the 10:47:06 **39** following day?---The 19th? 10:47:10 **40** Yes, the 19th. If we can have a look at 10:47:11 **41** VPL.2000.0001.0634. Mr Jones?---Mr Jones. 10:47:18 **42** In any case I 10:47:32 **43** don't remember the conversation. 10:47:33 44 10:47:34 **45** We'll see if we can refresh your memory. If we can put 10:47:38 **46** this up. So you'd spoken to him quite some time before?---Quite some time before what? 10:47:49 47

.21/11/19

	1	
10:47:51	2	Did I say 19 March?19 February.
10:47:51	3	
10:47:54	4	19 February, yeah. I've said the following day, no, it was
10:47:59	5	19 February. VPL.2000.0001.0634. 19 February. Do you see
10:47:55	6	that discussion between - we'll need the list - between a
10:48:28	7	handler and Ms Gobbo. She had spoken to
10:48:31	8	gaol and she'd spoken to you. This was around the
10:48:37	9	time that you first started dealing with her or speaking to
10:48:42	10	her about the possibility of coming on board?Yeah, so
10:48:45	10	I get the call from her and meet with her on the 19th with
10:48:50	12	Jim Valos.
	13	
10:48:51		Yes. And what is noted here is there's an issue and that
	15	Bateson's notes may compromise her and the handler is going
10:49:00	16	to - I'm sorry, there's a communication it seems with Jim
	17	O'Brien regarding Bateson's notes and the phone number. I
10:49:05	18	assume that's your phone number is given there and he
10:49:18	19	speaks to you, is that right?That's not my phone number
10:49:24	20	any more, for anyone else in the room
10:49:27		
10:49:27		No, whether or not that is it doesn't matter, but the fact
10:49:31		is he speaks to you and you say to him, "Look, nil notes
10:49:35		yet. Meeting with human source, Jim Valos this evening re"
10:49:50		?"Re can-say."
10:49:52		
10:49:52		"Can-say. Aware of human source, told of the issue." So
10:49:58	28	you know at that stage that she's a human source. "Human
10:50:03		source ID and issues"?That wouldn't have come as a
	30	surprise to me.
10:50:18	31	Se 200, F 1 S So So So So So Societ B
10:50:18	32	No, well you knew that anyway?When she was registered,
10:50:21	33	yes.
10:50:21	34	
10:50:21	35	Then if we go over to the next day?Can I just see who
10:50:25	36	the alias is of those notes? It might help.
10:50:30	37	
10:50:30	38	COMMISSIONER: It's doubly complicated because they've
10:50:34	39	changed?Right.
10:50:34	40	
10:50:35	41	So I think you have to use the old ones which are the
10:50:39	42	handwritten ones. If you look at number 3 on the list,
10:50:42	43	that's the person?Okay.
10:50:47	44	
10:50:47	45	MR WINNEKE: That's Mr Jones, you can see who that
10:50:51	46	is?He's not number 3 on this list.
10:50:53	47	

.21/11/19

COMMISSIONER: It's number 3 on the list?---The main list? 1 10:50:54 2 You don't have the main list, okay, sorry. 3 10:50:59 4 10:51:03 MR WINNEKE: Have a look at that?---So the first one? 5 10:51:03 10:51:09 6 COMMISSIONER: The first one, yes?---The first one on this 10:51:09 7 list? 10:51:12 **8** 10:51:12 9 Yes. 10:51:13 10 10:51:13 **11** MR WINNEKE: If we can go over to p.637, which is 20 10:51:18 12 10:51:23 13 February. It seems to be that he's spoken to you about "Limit contact, relationship should be managed via 10:51:36 **14** notes. Mr Stanton", do you see that?---Can we just flick back? 10:51:46 **15** 10:51:54 16 What's this bit about the airfare? Sorry, that's not the next page contextually. 10:52:04 17 10:52:10 18 10:52:10 19 It is actually. 249, 242. I think it's a different issue. Do you believe you did speak to Mr Jones about that, "The 10:52:17 20 management of the relationship should be through 10:52:27 **21** 10:52:30 22 Mr Stanton"?---I don't remember the conversation with him 10:52:36 23 but his diary, his diary indicates that and I'd be willing to accept it. I'm not sure that - - -10:52:41 24 10:52:44 25 Have a look at 243, so the page before that?---Right. 10:52:44 26 I'm 10:53:00 27 not sure - so I accept on the earlier page you showed me that he had that conversation with me, because I have no 10:53:05 28 10:53:08 29 doubt that his notes would be correct. I'm just not quite sure about this bit, this is a conversation - - -10:53:11 30 10:53:14 **31** 10:53:15 **32** What it appears to be is Gobbo reporting a conversation with you or an update regarding - so what happens is she 10:53:18 **33** gives her handler an update, Mr Stanton an update. There 10:53:23 34 was a 52 minute conversation with Ms Gobbo. 10:53:27 35 "General intelligence advise about a Sydney trip to pay airfare. 10:53:31 36 Ms Gobbo", there's some sort of abbreviation, "Will pay. 10:53:34 **37** 10:53:40 **38** Spoke about Bateson notes. Limit contact. Relationship should be managed via Mr Stanton, the handler". So it may 10:53:46 **39** well be that's a discussion between Ms Gobbo and her 10:53:52 40 handler and she's been told that the relationship between 10:53:56 41 her and Purana will be done via the handlers, do you follow 10:54:00 42 what I'm saving, through the SDU?---Yeah, I think that's 10:54:05 43 consistent with other ICRs where she's, she's told her 10:54:08 44 10:54:13 45 contacts are to be through those guys. 10:54:16 46 So that's a handler giving an update to Mr Jones, 10:54:17 47 Yes.

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

telling him about a conversation that she's had with you, 10:54:22 1 so she tells the handler, then the handler tells Mr Jones, 10:54:27 **2** who is the controller? I'm getting all sorts of 3 10:54:32 instructions here. Can I ask you this question?---Yes. 10:54:40 **4** 5 10:54:43 Was it your understanding that the relationship between 10:54:43 **6** 10:54:49 **7** Gobbo and Purana was at this stage of the game going to be via the SDU?---As far as her work as a human source, yes. 10:54:54 **8** 10:55:03 9 As far as the work as a barrister, no. 10:55:05 10 If you're dealing with her, you're dealing with her as a 10:55:06 11 barrister?---Yes. 10:55:09 12 10:55:10 **13** If it's about ?---Yep. 10:55:11 **14** 10:55:13 **15** 10:55:13 **16** You deal with her aboveboard, not secretly, as a barrister, 10:55:18 17 correct?---Yes. 10:55:20 **18** Right. Because - - - ?---With the proviso of course, as we 10:55:21 **19** 10:55:26 **20** know, we later go on to try and protect her. 10:55:30 **21** 10:55:30 **22** Underlying all of this you say is a belief that Carl 10:55:36 **23** Williams, no one else in the underworld can know that Ms Gobbo is acting for and has acted for 10:55:39 **24** that's effectively what you're saying?---I'm saying that 10:55:46 25 10:55:49 **26** that would cause a serious risk to her safety and even to 10:55:52 **27** her life. So the protection of her is not as a barrister but as a, sorry, not as a source but as a barrister?---From 10:56:03 **28** 10:56:07 29 my point of view? 30 Yes?---From my point of view? 10:56:08 **31** 32 Yes?---Obviously there's other things going on with the 10:56:11 **33** 10:56:15 **34** SDU, they're the experts, but from my point of view that 10:56:18 **35** was my concern. 10:56:19 **36** And do you say that this is a matter of public interest 10:56:23 **37** immunity?---Yes. 10:56:27 **38** 10:56:28 **39** If that's the case then it's got to be something that the 10:56:29 40 court must be aware of and the court must make a decision 10:56:34 41 about?---Ultimately. 10:56:37 **42** 10:56:38 **43** Ultimately?---Yeah. 10:56:38 44 10:56:39 **45** 10:56:39 **46** If you're going to do this - and this would be extraordinarily unusual. If you had a case other than this 10:56:42 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

where you have protected a barrister who is simply doing 10:56:47 1 his or her job by seeking suppression orders in the nature 10:56:52 **2** of public interest immunity arguments?---No, that's been 3 10:56:57 the only time in my career, but there was a lot of firsts 10:56:59 **4** during those days. 5 10:57:04 6 Yeah, all right?---They were extraordinary times I think, 7 10:57:05 10:57:07 **8** as other witnesses have expressed. People were getting 10:57:10 **9** murdered on a monthly basis 10 Yes?---At least, sometimes a couple of times a month. 10:57:13 **11** 10:57:16 **12** I think one of the things that was said subsequently was 10:57:16 **13** that after had been arrested, had been arrested, 10:57:20 **14** 10:57:25 **15** whilst that wasn't the end of the murders, to a significant 10:57:30 **16** degree they discontinued after that?---No. 10:57:36 **17** There were murders following that?---I would not agree with 10:57:39 **18** that proposition, we were in the midst of the battle. You 10:57:43 **19** know, these people still were wielding power whilst they 10:57:46 **20** were inside so, you know, that's - I don't accept that it 10:57:50 **21** 10:57:53 **22** was all over when came on board. I don't accept it was even all over when Carl Williams was found guilty. 10:57:59 **23** 10:58:02 **24** 10:58:03 **25** I was simply taking you up on the proposition that on a monthly basis there were murders?---I just don't accept 10:58:06 26 10:58:09 27 that the, I think what comes with that proposition is that 10:58:14 **28** somehow that risk was diminished. It wasn't. 10:58:17 29 I follow that. But do you say that there were monthly 10:58:18 **30** murders after the arrest of \_\_\_\_\_P---No, there were still 10:58:20 **31** murders. 10:58:25 32 10:58:25 33 10:58:26 **34** When was the next murder after that?---It's a matter of public record, I haven't got it with me here. But I think 10:58:30 **35** the point I'm trying to make, and I'm sorry, I'm not trying 10:58:32 **36** to be argumentative, all I'm trying to say is that the risk 10:58:36 37 10:58:40 **38** was still great. 39 Yes?---This was still going on, this didn't diminish 10:58:41 **40** because we'd locked a couple up and it wasn't because some 10:58:45 41 of the murders had stopped. That risk was still very, very 10:58:47 **42** 10:58:50 **43** real. 10:58:50 44 10:58:50 **45** I understand what you're saying. It's been said there's 10:58:54 **46** blood on the street, murders are happening every month, and But I'm simply asking you to you've just made the point. 10:58:57 47

10:59:00	1	say this, after those two fellows were arrested you must
10:59:05	2	have, you must - I'll withdraw that. After those two
10:59:12	3	fellows were arrested when was the next gangland murder,
10:59:16	4	was it a month after, two months after or are we talking a
10:59:21	5	significant break?No, they followed quite quickly. I
	6	mean we arrested them in <b>the second of the second se</b>
10:59:24		
10:59:27	7	murders between there. I think what I'd have to concede is
10:59:30	8	by this stage we're talking to <b>series of</b> , they've slowed
10:59:34	9	up. But, you know, following their arrest that didn't
10:59:38	10	stop. And certainly the risk I didn't think was mitigated
10:59:42	11	just because some of these key people were in gaol.
10:59:44	12	2
10:59:44	13	You know it's been said, and it's been said by fairly high
10:59:48	14	up police the importance of getting Ms Gobbo on board was
10:59:53	15	to stop the murders, there was blood on the streets, that's
10:59:57	16	been said?Has it? Certainly I can say that this was an
11:00:00	17	extraordinary time. There was lawlessness on our streets,
11:00:03	18	there was murders, there were people acting with impunity,
11:00:08	19	people were, you know, they'd nicknamed themselves the
11:00:15	20	Premier.
11:00:16	21	
	22	Mr Bateson, I'm not going to argue about that. But the
11:00:18	23	fact is when those two fellows were arrested, we're talking
11:00:22		a couple of years prior to Ms Gobbo being brought into this
11:00:27	25	process, late 2005, these two fellows are arrested on
11:00:32	26	2003, by that stage it's not a case of blood on the
11:00:37	27	streets, every month there's a murder?Yeah, they were
11:00:40	28	still happening then.
11:00:42	29	
11:00:43	30	Do you say that there were murders happening every month up
11:00:46	31	until the time that Ms Gobbo became a human source on 16
11:00:50	32	September 2005?I just haven't got those in front of me,
11:00:54		but they were certainly continuing towards the end of 2003
11:00:57		and early 2004.
11:01:00	35	
11:01:00	36	As you say it's a matter of public record?Yeah.
11:01:03	37	
11:01:04	38	All right. After you speak to Ms Gobbo on the 18th
	39	-?18th?
11:01:25	40	
11:01:25	41	of March, let's go forward to March?Yes.
11:01:31	42	The next thing that homeone is you as and have a discussion
11:01:32	43	The next thing that happens is you go and have a discussion
11:01:40	44	with, as you said that you would do, and
11:01:48	45	atsuggestion you take Michelle Kerley with
11:01:53	46	you, do you accept that?I think I go and visit on
11:01:57	47	the 16th. I go back again on the 22nd. No, sorry, on the

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

21st and the 22nd. So I meet with on the 16th of 11:02:02 1 11:02:06 **2** March. 3 11:02:06 11:02:06 4 Yes?---And then again - - -5 11:02:08 The following day, then you go back and you see on the 11:02:08 **6** 11:02:15 **7** 21st?---21st and 22nd. 11:02:20 8 11:02:22 **9** Now what says is that - what you say is that you speak and obviously that's by way of to with 11:02:32 **10** what's going to happen down the track after 11:02:40 **11** telling paving a way for that?---Are we still in a 11:02:44 **12** 11:02:49 **13** closed hearing? 11:02:50 **14** 11:02:50 15 Yes, we are?---Yeah, that's right, we went to 11:02:55 **16** officers and did that. 11:02:56 17 I'm not going to go into any detail about it. The meeting 11:02:56 **18** was discontinued due to claiming that 11:03:00 **19** is maintaining his innocence. Do you see that?---I remember 11:03:04 **20** that. Where is that note? 11:03:09 **21** 11:03:11 **22** Have a look at your diary entry at 15:20 on - - - ?---Yes, 11:03:12 **23** 11:03:19 **24** 21 March, yep. 11:03:20 **25** That meeting doesn't last too long it seems, you clear at 11:03:25 **26** 11:03:28 **27** 15:35, so you're only there for about 15 minutes, and shortly after that you get a telephone call from, in fact 11:03:35 **28** 11:03:38 **29** in your diary from 3838 you've written?---Yes. 11:03:42 **30** "States that she'd been contacted by and t<u>hat</u> 11:03:43 **31** was meeting in the morning" and you outline to 11:03:49 **32** the meeting that had just occurred. Is that the effect of your 11:03:56 **33** note?---Correct. 11:03:59 **34** 11:04:00 35 11:04:10 **36** What was the purpose of outlining to Ms Gobbo what had occurred in the previous meeting?---Well from my point of 11:04:15 **37** view it was just simply - sorry, I didn't - - -11:04:20 **38** 11:04:27 **39** No, we're all getting distracted. What's the purpose of 11:04:30 **40** that?---Sorry, can you ask again? I did get distracted. 11:04:30 **41** What was your question? 11:04:36 **42** 11:04:36 43 What was the purpose of speaking to, as you've written 11:04:36 **44** 11:04:40 **45** here, 3838, about the meeting which had occurred 11:04:46 **46** previously?---Yep. 11:04:47 **47** 

11:04:48	1	That I've just asked you about?Yep. So my recollection
11:04:54	2	of that is that by this stage I knew she was acting for
11:04:59	3	and was in discussion with whether he
11:05:08	4	would assist the prosecution and part of that assisting the
11:05:00	5	prosecution would be and and and the
11:05:16	6	and I just provided that advice
11:05:22	7	back. I said, "This is just ridiculous, at the moment he's
11:05:26	8	not even he's telling he's he's
11:05:30	9	innocent". We're a long way from getting to be where we
11:05:34	10	need to be.
11:05:35	11	
11:05:36	12	You say that you're speaking to his barrister. What you've
11:05:39	13	recorded here is, "Received a call from 3838". So that's a
11:05:44	14	reference to her in her guise as an informer, as a human
	15	source, do you say?I don't think I'm that sophisticated.
11:05:48		
11:05:54	16	It was probably just the conversation I'd had with Jim a
11:05:57	17	few days before, that that was in my mind when I was
11:05:59	18	writing my notes quite quickly. But I certainly don't
11:06:04	19	oscillate between talking to her as a barrister and a human
11:06:07	20	source. I was talking to her at that point as a barrister.
11:06:09	21	
11:06:10	22	Can I put this to you, if you're speaking to her as a
11:06:13	23	barrister, there's no reason not to write her name, and
11:06:17	24	indeed one would think that you should be writing her name,
11:06:21	25	do you agree?I've got no issue with that. I think it
11:06:24	26	was just, you know, when you write notes you're not always
11:06:29	27	thinking, you're just pouring things out on to the page and
11:06:34	28	it was probably just the way that she'd been referred to
11:06:36	29	lately when I was with speaking Jim and instructed to go
11:06:41	30	and meet with her, so I think that persists for a couple of
	31	meetings.
	32	
11:06:44	33	Yeah?And then I go back to calling her by her name.
11:06:47	34	
11:06:49	35	The problem would be though, if your notes are called for
11:06:52	36	there's a note here "3838", when in fact it's Ms Gobbo you
11:07:00	37	say as a barrister. How would that be explained?Yeah.
	38	I'm not sure about that. Thankfully we didn't get to that
11:07:09	39	point I think in the trial.
11:07:10	40	
11:07:11	41	Did you not produce these notes?No, when I say we didn't
11:07:15	42	get to a contested trial, so.
11:07:18	43	
11:07:18	44	Yeah?I don't think I was asked to explain any notes from
11:07:21	45	that point on.
11:07:22	46	•
11:07:22		Right. Look, you've been a Detective, a police officer for

.21/11/19

many years, you understood the importance of referring to 11:07:27 1 people by their source numbers and if you are referring to 2 11:07:30 a person as a, who is a source, you simply wouldn't write 3 11:07:35 their name, you'd write the source number surely?---No, I 11:07:40 **4** think that was just a, something that I did mistakenly. 5 It 11:07:45 was guite clear to me and made guite clear to Ms Gobbo that 11:07:50 **6** I wasn't to have contact with her as a human source. 7 11:07:56 We had experts doing that. 8 11:08:01 11:08:02 9 Yes?---And it was experts that would do it. I was only to 11:08:03 10 deal with her in line with her being a barrister. 11:08:07 **11** 11:08:10 **12** 11:08:11 13 All right. So if - I follow what you - if it's - if you deal with a person as a human source you don't deal with 11:08:21 **14** 11:08:26 **15** the person or you deal with the SDU, is that right?---Yeah. 11:08:30 16 I would, it would not be right, proper or accepted for a human source that's being managed by the SDU for me to go 11:08:36 **17** round their back and deal with her. That's for them to do 11:08:41 **18** and I accepted that from the beginning. 11:08:48 **19** 11:08:51 20 In any event Ms Gobbo clearly does have a 11:08:52 **21** Right, okay. discussion with 11:08:57 **22** and it seems you get a the following day and 11:09:03 **23** call from V savs that now wants you to go and see him tomorrow and stated 11:09:09 24 that he wants to tell you the truth?---Yes. 11:09:14 25 11:09:19 26 11:09:19 **27** Do you see that?---Yes. 11:09:20 28 11:09:20 **29** And it seems that - the inference would be that as a consequence of Ms Gobbo speaking to 11:09:24 **30** regardless of what might have been said, it seems following 11:09:31 **31** that conversation is now, sorry, **Example** is now 11:09:35 **32** comfortable for you to go and see him and comfortable 11:09:40 **33** 11:09:45 **34** with the idea of him assisting the police?---I'm not sure I think from my point of view 11:09:48 **35** one follows the other. 11:09:51 **36** says that wants to see us. The stumbling block with at that point was he was saying he's innocent. 11:09:55 **37** - T 11:09:59 **38** suspect what's happened in between times, by whatever mechanism, he's actually said 11:10:03 **39** r, 📃 , I'm in a bit of trouble here need to do this". 11:10:10 40 11:10:12 41 How do you know that?---I think it follows from the note, 11:10:12 **42** 11:10:15 **43** you know, because I remember quite clearly the stumbling was, "No, no, he's innocent of all this. block for 11:10:18 44 11:10:22 **45** He tells me he's innocent of all this". So the only thing that would have changed mind I think was him saying, 11:10:25 **46** "Maybe not". 11:10:32 47

11 10 20	1	
11:10:32 11:10:33	2	'd had a meeting with you and the
11:10:33	2	beforehand?Yes.
11:10:38	4	
11:10:38	5	So must have known what the purpose of that <u>was?</u> But
11:10:30	6	that's exactly my point. I think at that point was
11:10:41	7	going "Well why are you even here? I'm going
11:10:40	8	He's an innocent man". By this stage 's
11:10:40	9	telling me that he wants to see us and tell the truth. So
11:10:52	10	I think the most logical scenario is he's actually said
11:10:59	11	"This is, this is not, maybe I won't claim innocence".
11:10:09	12	
11:11:00	13	I'll just suggest to you this. What it looks like is
11:11:11	14	Ms Gobbo, being referred to as 3838, rings you up
11:11:15	15	immediately after she gets wind that
11:11:21	16	to be assisting the police. She's referred to as 3838, she
11:11:26	17	speaks to this person and smooths things over and
11:11:31	18	everything is right again, we're moving down the track of
11:11:35	19	this person assisting police, rolling. Do you follow what
11:11:39	20	I'm saying?I do follow it.
11:11:41	21	
11:11:41	22	You say, "That's not right, insofar as my note suggests
11:11:45	23	3838, I'm not dealing with her as an informer or someone
11:11:48	24	who is assisting police to get this fellow over the
11:11:52	25	line"?Exactly, I'm dealing with her as a barrister.
11 <b>:</b> 11 <b>:</b> 54	26	
11:11:54	27	All right, okay?And, you know, the plausibility of
11:12:01	28	speaking to him seems a much more probable scenario.
11:12:05	29	
11:12:06	30	Yeah, okay. Were you surprised to get a call from her,
11:12:17	31	Ms Gobbo?Not really, no.
11:12:19	32	
11:12:19	33	What was your understanding that she was acting for
11:12:25	34	?On what basis?
11:12:26	35	
11:12:26		Yes?I go to the office with, to meet her and Jim Valos
11:12:31	37	and she says that he wants to see us around the murders.
11:12:37	38	
11:12:37	39	Yes?So from that, that point I guess I accepted that she
11:12:41	40	was, she was acting for him.
11:12:45	41	New year there are and enable to ble (12, 12, 12, 12, 12, 12, 12, 12, 12, 12,
11:12:46	42	Now, you then go and speak to him the following day on 23
11:12:55	43	March?Yes, after told us to go and see him,
11:12:59		yep.
11:12:59		To fact just before we do that see we so to this descent
11:13:00		In fact just before we do that, can we go to this document,
11:13:05	47	VPL.6024.0200.7418. We've got a number of your emails and

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

it seems, I don't know whether I'm right about it, but were 11:13:28 1 you in the habit of sending emails to yourself by way of 11:13:33 **2** email reminder?---I don't do that any more but I used to, 3 11:13:37 11**:**13**:**43 **4** yes. 5 11:13:43 What's that about?---Look, when I go back, I don't 11:13:43 **6** 11:13:47 **7** initially have it in my note of 18 March, but I know she 11:13:53 **8** says, because I've seen an ICR, that she talks, she says she talks to me about getting a 465 warrant, and my memory 11:13:58 **9** of it is Carl had got or to write a 11:14:03 **10** false statement about 11:14:11 **11** 11:14:14 **12** 11:14:14 **13** Yes?---So I think, looking back at the sequence of events, that must have been a reminder for me to do that. 11:14:20 **14** 11:14:23 **15** 11:14:23 **16** All right. If you go to ICR p.195. This occurs during the discussion you have with her where she's going crook at you 11:14:35 **17** for not telling her about the statement that you took, the 11:14:40 **18** contents of it?---Yes. 11:14:44 **19** 11:14:45 **20** Which of itself you agree is somewhat extraordinary that a 11:14:46 **21** 11:14:50 **22** barrister would suggest to you that you should have done that, do you agree?---I can't think of another time when 11:14:54 **23** someone has done that. 11:15:00 **24** 11:15:02 **25** She goes on and says that she believes her trust in you 11:15:09 **26** 11:15:16 **27** hasn't been misplaced. She asked you to get a 465 warrant 11:15:20 **28** on her office before taking a statement regarding the 11:15:27 **29** matter and better to do it this week because of pressure from Solicitor 2. Now, I was asking you before 11:15:31 **30** about whether you were going to get a statement from her 11:15:40 **31** about that. That's what that discussion is about, isn't 11:15:42 **32** it?---I didn't think so, I thought it was about the 11:15:46 **33** 11:15:52 **34** statements. I've got a note of it being recorded on ICR 23, does that - - -11:15:59 **35** 11:16:00 **36** 11:16:01 37 "I asked him to get a 465 warrant on her office before taking a statement regarding the matter and 11:16:05 **38** better to do it this week." 11:16:09 **39** statement has already been taken and that's what causes the upset. 11:16:12 **40** 11:16:16 41 COMMISSIONER: This is ICR 23?---Is it? Okay. 11:16:16 **42** Yeah. so that scenario doesn't seem plausible if that's what she's 11:16:23 **43** 11:16:28 **44** saying. 11:16:28 **45** 11:16:29 **46** MR WINNEKE: No. So what I'm suggesting to you is you're talking to her about getting a statement from her about the 11:16:31 47

allegations that had been made or the suggestions that had 11:16:34 1 been made in statement and she's suggesting, 11:16:37 **2** "You better get a warrant and get my notes first so as I 3 11:16:43 can make the statement about those notes which you've 11:16:48 **4** seized from my office lawfully and I don't have to breach 5 11:16:51 privilege or whatever to make the statement". Can I 11:16:56 **6** suggest that that's what that discussion is about?---It 11:17:00 **7** It could be. could be. 8 11:17:03 11:17:04 9 And I asked you before why didn't you get a statement from 11:17:05 **10** her, it would seem to be the obvious thing to do, wouldn't 11:17:08 **11** it?---Yeah, yeah, I think - yeah, I don't, I don't know if 11:17:11 **12** 11:17:20 **13** that necessarily follows but probably - and I don't think I actually even do it, I think Mark Hatt ends up doing it. 11:17:25 **14** 11:17:29 **15** 11:17:30 **16** Yeah?---All I can think is whatever that was about was not exactly high on my priority list at that time, even though 11:17:33 **17** I sent myself a reminder for it. 11:17:38 **18** 11:17:41 **19** 11:17:42 **20** You do, you sent yourself a reminder a few days later. Can I suggest one of the reasons why you didn't get a statement 11:17:46 **21** would be because of the possibility that she might have to 11:17:49 **22** 11:17:51 **23** get into the witness box and there might be embarrassment insofar as her role as a human source, for one, would that 11:17:56 **24** be a concern?---I don't even remember thinking about that 11:17:58 **25** 11:18:01 **26** statement, so if that's what it is referring to, and you 11:18:04 **27** may be right, I don't even remember thinking about it. So I don't know that I can explain what considerations went 11:18:10 **28** 11:18:13 **29** into my mind. I would think, because I think Mark goes on to grab it, I would think that it just got away from me, it 11:18:17 **30** wasn't as important as some of the other tasks that I had 11:18:21 **31** to attend to. 11:18:24 **32** 11:18:25 **33** 11:18:25 **34** Is it a matter that you discuss with Mr O'Brien or 11:18:30 **35** Mr Ryan?---Look, I update them on the meeting with her. 11:18:37 **36** Yes?---So, yeah, I didn't even take a note of it in, in 11:18:37 **37** that meeting, so I'm not sure that I - - -11:18:43 **38** 11:18:45 **39** You recorded the conversation, didn't you?---Yeah, I record 11:18:46 **40** the conversations. I just don't know, Mr Winneke. I'm not 11:18:48 **41** trying to be dismissive of what you're saying but I just, I 11:18:51 42 don't recall the conversation. I've seen that I sent 11:18:56 43 myself a reminder to do so, I still don't do anything about 11:19:00 44 11:19:04 **45** it I just don't know that I considered it important, so I 11:19:07 **46** just don't recall it at all. 11:19:08 47

11:19:10	1	As I said to you yesterday this is a person who is a
11:19:12	2	barrister in relation to whom a significant allegation is
11:19:12	3	being made and you say, "Look, it really wasn't important
11:19:19	4	enough for me to worry about and I'd forgotten about it a
11:19:23	5	few days later on"?I'm not sure that it's not important
11:19:28	6	enough for me to do anything about it. I'm just saying I
11:19:31	7	had much bigger and more important tasks on my list. I
	8	think looking through the chronology, we eventually get to
11:19:35		
11:19:39	9	that. Doesn't Mark Hatt do, one of my team do a 465
11:19:44	10	warrant on her chambers?
11:19:46	11	
11:19:47	12	Yes?So I think we get to it eventually but
11:19:51	13	
11:19:51	14	What occurs eventually after you do get to it?I have
11:19:57	15	actually, as I said, I don't have a recollection of this at
11:20:01	16	all.
11:20:02	17	
11:20:03	18	Commissioner, I wonder if we could have the midmorning
11:20:07	19	break.
11:20:07		
11:20:07		COMMISSIONER: Yes, all right then.
11:20:07		conniccioner. Tes, all'right then.
		(Short adjournment )
11:20:38	23	(Short adjournment.)
	24	
11 <b>:</b> 48 <b>:</b> 56		MS ENBOM: Commissioner, may I raise a matter before we
11 <b>:</b> 48 <b>:</b> 58		resume the evidence.
11:48:59	27	
11:49:00	28	COMMISSIONER: Yes, Ms Enbom.
11 <b>:</b> 49 <b>:</b> 02	29	
11:49:02	30	MS ENBOM: You'll remember Mr Winneke spent quite <u>a lot o</u> f
11 <b>:</b> 49 <b>:</b> 05	31	time yesterday cross-examining the witness about
11:49:09	32	statement in relation to the murder of
11:49:11	33	and we revisited that topic this morning.
	34	
11:49:14	35	COMMISSIONER: Yes.
11:49:14	36	
11:49:15		MS ENBOM: Last night I asked my instructors to send to me
11:49:23		a copy of <b>Sector and Statement and I was emailed a number</b>
11:49:23		of documents and I opened those attachments, and when I
	39 40	opened them I could see that the statements that had been
11:49:34		•
11:49:37		sent to me were unsigned, which made me immediately think
11:49:43		that they were drafts.
	43	
11:49:44	44	COMMISSIONER: Yes.
11:49:45	45	
	46	MS ENBOM: One of the attachments, which is a document -
11:49:54	47	one of the statements that was an attachment to the email,

.21/11/19

11:49:581which was produced to the Commission on 1 September, is11:50:042titled "after alterations after Gobbo meeting". Looking11:50:123at that title I then thought to myself if there's an11:50:174electronic version with that title, perhaps there is an11:50:245electronic version of an earlier draft of statement.

11:50:29 7 COMMISSIONER: Yes.

6

8

25

31

45

11:51:57 **27** 

11:52:11 **33** 

11:50:29

MS ENBOM: So I then contacted the client first thing this 11:50:30 9 morning and asked that urgent inquiries be made and a 11:50:33 10 number of police then conducted searches this morning and 11:50:39 **11** they have just sent to me, or just before we broke for the 11:50:46 **12** 11:50:49 **13** morning break they've sent to me some drafts of statement and it appears that one of them - in the time 11:50:55 **14** 11:51:02 **15** available I haven't been able to look at them closely, but 11:51:05 **16** I can see that in one of them, I can see differences between the first statement they've sent me and the signed 11:51:08 **17** statement, and it appears from the change that it might be 11:51:11 **18** the electronic version of the printed document that 11:51:19 **19** 11:51:25 **20** Mr Bateson said in evidence yesterday that he had securely destroyed. So the electronic version, it appears it might 11:51:30 **21** be, the electronic version of the statement that Ms Gobbo 11:51:36 **22** saw before she advised and 11:51:40 **23** then went on to make some changes to the signed version. 11:51:52 **24** 

11:51:56 26 COMMISSIONER: Yes.

11:51:5728MS ENBOM: That's what's transpired over the last little11:52:0029while. I will need to collate all of those drafts and11:52:0830produce them to the Commission obviously.

11:52:10 32 COMMISSIONER: Yes.

11:52:11 **34** MS ENBOM: And I'll work out over the next little while the most efficient way of doing that. I think this witness 11:52:15 **35** will be back tomorrow, that's my estimate at the moment. 11:52:19 **36** Ι might be wrong, but that's my estimate. If he's to be back 11:52:23 **37** tomorrow then counsel assisting might like the benefit of 11:52:28 **38** this evening to look through those drafts. 11:52:31 **39** But I will try to get them all up here before the lunch break so that 11:52:36 40 they're available to be reviewed over lunch as well. 11:52:41 41 42

11:52:4443COMMISSIONER: Thanks very much for that, Ms Enbom. The11:52:4744Commission appreciates that assistance.

11:52:5146MR WINNEKE: I thank my learned friend for drawing that to11:52:5447my attention. I might say, Commissioner, whilst it appears

to be the case that we have been provided with the 11:52:57 1 document, I hadn't been aware of it. We've got hundreds of 2 11:53:00 3 - - -4 Thousands, tens of thousands. COMMISSIONER: 5 11:53:07 6 MR WINNEKE: Thousands of documents, and that one hadn't 7 11:53:09 come to my attention, but in any event there we are. 8 Ι 11:53:10 might just leave that for the moment, Commissioner, and 11:53:23 **9** just continue with where we're going. We might have a look 11:53:25 **10** at the document and do the comparison in due course. 11:53:28 **11** Mr Bateson has done his memory test and no doubt we'll 11:53:30 **12** 11:53:34 **13** compare with it what appears to have been, as I understand it, a document which hat was created on 22 June. 11:53:38 **14** One of 11:53:41 **15** the drafts is 22 June. Insofar as that's the 11:53:46 **16** murder statement, that would be consistent, wouldn't it, because I think that statement was taken on the 22nd, or 11:53:49 **17** was it the 23rd - 20th to the 22nd of June?---I can't 11:53:58 **18** remember the dates. This is a surprise to me, as you would 11:54:04 **19** know, so I don't know. 22nd, let's have a look here. 11:54:09 **20** Sorry, wrong year. 22nd, 23rd and 25th where there at the 11:54:14 **21** 11:54:59 22 prison. 23 11:55:00 **24** So 22nd, 23rd and 25th in relation to the murder statement?---I'm not sure that I have those details in my 11:55:05 **25** notes. 11:55:09 26 27 11:55:10 **28** Yes?---Which ones are which. I may have to refer back. 11:55:15 **29** I'm just looking at the chronology at the moment. 30 11:55:18 **31** Where would we find the answer to that question, would it be in your notes or would it be in Mr Hatt's notes? At 11:55:20 **32** that stage you were going out and speaking to 11:55:24 **33** and getting the information from him, is that right? Because 11:55:29 **34** your notes suggest that you were going out and seeing him 11:55:34 **35** on those days?---I'm just bringing them up. 11:55:37 **36** 37 11:55:41 **38** Yeah?---22nd, 23rd. I'm not sure that I do have a note of when which one was which. Maybe that's from Mark's. 11:56:30 **39** 40 Perhaps if we can put this document up, VPL.0005.0058.0136. 11:56:34 **41** 11:57:01 **42** That's 21 June?---Yep. 43 11:57:08 **44** You go to Prison. Then the Wednesday the 23rd of June, is there any indication in those notes as to when 11:57:17 **45** 11:57:23 **46** the statement was commenced?---No, I can't see. 47

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

		We dealth express to be a set of between 40, but and 04
11:57:31	1	We don't appear to have any notes between 18 June and 21
11:57:37	2	June. Do you have your day book there which ?I do.
11 <b>:</b> 57 <b>:</b> 43	3 4	dð.
11 <b>:</b> 57 <b>:</b> 43	5	And is there any suggestion that you'd been out to the
11:57:46	6 7	prison on the 19th and 20th?No, that was a weekend.
11:57:49	8	Yep?Yeah, I've got notes for the Friday and then the
11:57:53	9	Monday, so I suspect I possibly had the weekend off.
11:57:57	10 11	Okay. Then if we go over the page. If we go perhaps over
11:58:10	12	to Friday 25 June?Oh yeah, there you go.
	13	
11:58:20	14	You see it seems that you commence the statement, or
11:58:25	15	taking, getting information from him, one assumes you're
11:58:28	16	commencing, getting the statement; aren't you?I don't
	17	know if it's a commencement or continuation, I don't know
11:58:36	18	from that note.
	19	When do you haliove you commence acting the statement from
11:58:42	20 21	When do you believe you commence getting the statement from him?I couldn't tell you from my notes.
11:58:44	22	nimg1 couldn't terr you from my notes.
11:58:46		Yeah. In any event, it seems that you go out there, you're
11:58:53		at <b>Example</b> Prison at 9.30 and then you clear at 15:30
11:58:57		and it seems in that period all that's written is, '
11:59:03		statement". So it would seem, wouldn't it, at that time
11:59:07	27	you're getting the statement from him?Yep.
	28	
11:59:09	29	Then if we go down to the bottom of the page, "At
11:59:15	30	Prison", again with . Then underneath that you
	31	get there at 9.30. 11.45 lunch. But prior to that, and
11 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 26		between 9.30 and lunch, you have the statement,
11:59:32	33 34	that's 1.32?Yes.
11:59:34	35	You return to the statement and then you clear at 4.30. It
11:59:34	36	seems at the very least you're getting a statement on 25
	37	June. Then if we go over to 30 June, that's when it says
11:59:57		that you speak to Geoff Horgan. You agreed that there's a
12:00:07		particular paragraph not required in the statement. And
12:00:13	40	you clear with Hatt. Then you go back to
12:00:16	41	Prison after speaking to Mr Horgan and then you're working
12:00:22	42	on "re , so again from 10.30 to 11.45, then
12:00:27	43	lunch. 12.30 onwards and again. Then you speak to
12:00:31	44	him about? or
	45 46	Or Woll if we so through it. It score
	46 47	Or doesn't it ?Probably doesn't it. It seems,
12:00:41	41	

.21/11/19

	1	
10 00 44	2	more likely, because you've been calling the
12:00:44		· · · ·
12:00:48	3	other one ?Yep.
	4	The first terring to find when it was that you were working
12:00:58	5	I'm just trying to find when it was that you were working
12:01:08	6	on the statement that we're concerned about?Probably
12:01:15	7	would have been in that first times I think. Have we got
12:01:19	8	Mark's notes? He might have better notes of when we
12:01:24	9	started it.
	10	
12:01:27	11	In any event, we'll have to have a look at that. And it
12:01:35	12	may well be that you'd taken, or you'd commenced taking
12:01:39	13	that statement earlier, all right?(Witness nods.)
12.01.00	14	chae ocacomone our ror, arr right. (menoco hoaor)
12:01:44	15	Okay. In fact over the lunch I think you had a look over
	16	the statement and did you your best, and I must say I
12:01:47		
12:01:50	17	didn't know that we'd this statement beforehand, but you
12:01:53	18	made an effort of making what you recall to be the
12:01:57	19	amendments to the statement obviously based on your
12:02:01	20	recollection; is that right?Sorry, I only looked at it
12:02:04	21	based on the slight alterations to his belief from my
12:02:10	22	notes, that alteration.
	23	
12:02:15		Your recollection is that was - and I think you put a
12:02:17		sticky tab on it with some writing on the first page, that
12:02:17	26	is at around paragraph 9; is that right?Yeah, I think
12:02:21		that's what it was.
12:02:23	28	
		Vaulue and "It did areas my mind that semathing further
12:02:26	29	You've said, "It did cross my mind that something further
12:02:31	30	was going to occur", that's what you've written?Yep.
	31	
12:02:35	32	And obviously what is in the statement is, "I believed that
12:02:41	33	the job would involve shooting "?I think - my
12:02:46	34	memory of it is that we pushed him on the point, "Well,
12:02:50	35	hang on, you're saying you don't know it's a murder and
12:02:54	36	here you are telling us that you'd been involved in the
12:02:57	37	murder of
	38	
12:02:58	39	Yeah?"And been involved in the murder of
12:02:38	40	
		Yeah?"What, it didn't even cross your mind?"
12:03:01	41	rean: what, it ulun t even cross your minu?
	42	Vach I maan ultimataly this all same shout yould
12:03:10	43	Yeah. I mean ultimately this all came about, you'd
12:03:13	44	prepared the statement on, the statement had been prepared
12:03:15	45	in daft, it had been taken out to him on the 9th, whether
12:03:21	46	it be in electronic form or handwritten form, and he asked
12:03:27	47	for those two sentences to be added or two lines to be

.21/11/19

12:03:29	1	added to paragraph 52. There was no change to any other
12:03:35	2	part of the statement and he was satisfied with that at the
12:03:38	3	end of that meeting subject to what Nicola Gobbo
12:03:41	4	said?Yep.
	5	
12:03:41	6	Then when she saw it, she suggested that he wasn't telling
12:03:41	7	the truth?Yes, I think she
12:03:40	8	
		And she told you that she contested you and sold "Us's
12:03:55	9	And she told you that, she contacted you and said, "He's
12:03:59	10	going to be truthful and I'm going to go and speak to him
12:04:03	11	tomorrow". Then on the 12th you go out again and there are
12:04:06	12	changes made to his statement regarding his belief?Yep.
12:04:11	13	Minor changes I think we've got there.
	14	
12:04:13	15	You don't say minor changes in your notes?I don't?
	16	
12:04:20	17	No. "Some changes made to the statement", in plural, "Some
12:04:26	18	changes made to <b>statement</b> re his belief".
	19	That's what's written in your note?Okay.
12.04.29	20	mat s what s wireten m your note: Okay.
		That's at page ?Yeah, yeah, got that.
12:04:31		mat's at page ?fean, yean, got that.
	22	
12:04:34	23	Yeah, okay. In any event, no doubt we'll have a look at
12:04:43		this document and we'll see if there are any changes.
12:04:48	25	Okay. I was asking you about whether or not there was a
12:05:00	26	desire, an intention to get a statement from Nicola Gobbo
12:05:06	27	and you say well, look, there might have been the odd
12:05:14	28	concern about that?Yes.
	29	
12:05:16	30	Certainly the subject of the email that you sent to
12:05:18	31	yourself suggests that it was your intention at that stage
12:05:20		to get a statement from her?No, I don't think that. It
12:05:20	33	talks about notes, doesn't it?
12.00:24	34	
10 05 05		Lat's have a lack at the decument eacin
12:05:26	35	Let's have a look at the document again,
12:05:35		VPL.6024.0200.7418. "Must do affidavit to get notes", but
12:05:53		what's the subject?Nicola statement.
	38	
12:05:58	39	Right. So the intention was at that stage at least, and
12:05:58	40	you're reminding yourself, having had the discussion with
12:05:59	41	her on 18 March, to get a statement from her?Possibly.
	42	
12:06:02	43	That's consistent with the notes that are recorded in the
12:06:08		ICR, do you agree with that?Oh, I think so, yes.
	45	,,,,,,,,
12:06:18		If I haven't tendered that, Commissioner, I tender that.
12:06:18		
17:00:51	47	

.21/11/19

#EXHIBIT RC779A - (Confidential) Email from Mr Bateson to 1 12:06:28 self 22/3/06. 12:06:30 **2** 3 12:06:36 12:06:37 **4** #EXHIBIT RC779B - (Redacted version.) 12:06:38 **5** If I can come back to your diary entries. 0n 12:06:39 **6** of 12:06:59 **7** 2006 you attended at the Supreme Court and there was a 12:07:09 **8** mention before Her Honour Justice King; is that 12:07:14 **9** right?---I'll just bring that up. Yes. 10 It was a mention in the trial and return of 12:07:22 **11** subpoenas issued by Solicitor 2. There was criticism by 12:07:26 **12** the judge for failing to respond fully to the subpoena on 12:07:31 **13** this date, despite short service and despite the workload. 12:07:35 **14** 12:07:45 **15** You're a bit aggrieved about that but in any event that's 12:07:48 **16** what you record in your notes?---Yes. 17 And it says that, "Raised issue of Solicitor 2's conflict". 12:07:50 **18** Do you recall who raised that issue?---I'm just going back 12:07:57 **19** to my supplementary statement. Did I cover that one in 12:08:02 20 I'm not sure that I did. 28 March. that? 12:08:06 **21** 22 12:08:11 **23** In any event, there was a discussion in that mention 12:08:16 **24** hearing about a conflict of interest that Solicitor 2 had because she had previously acted for both Carl Williams and 12:08:19 **25** ; is that right?---You'd have to refresh my memory 12:08:25 26 12:08:31 27 but that would, that would probably follow. 28 12:08:34 **29** All right. What you note is that parties were to consider her position and the matter was then adjourned to a further 12:08:38 **30** hearing on the Thursday of that week, correct?---Yes. 12:08:42 **31** 32 Then the following day you go and have a meeting with the 12:08:47 33 12:08:53 **34** DPP, Mr Horgan, Vaile Anscombe, Gavan Ryan and Simon 12:08:58 **35** Overland?---Yes. 36 And there was a discussion about the possibility of a plea 12:08:59 37 12:09:02 **38** which was floated by Mr Heliotis on behalf of Carl Williams, correct?---Yes. 12:09:10 **39** 40 And it was decided that if he pleaded to the Moran 12:09:12 41 prosecution, "Would say it is open to you to impose a 12:09:18 **42** minimum sentence however he would have to make" or "take 12:09:22 43 his chances on the other charges", that was the effect of 12:09:26 44 12:09:29 45 the discussion; is that right?---Yes. 46 Do you believe there was any discussion about the position 12:09:33 47

.21/11/19

12:09:35	1	of his solicitor, Solicitor 2?I don't recall that.
	2	
12:09:48	3	At that stage certainly the judge, there had been
12:09:52	4	discussion in the previous hearing about the conflict and
12:09:55	5	that was an issue that was going to be discussed the
12:09:58	6	following day. Do you think that might have been discussed
12:10:02	7	amongst the people who were at that meeting?Oh, it could
12:10:07	8	have been, I don't know if it was. They might have had
12:10:11	9	that conversation not in my presence, I don't know. I
12:10:15	10	don't remember it.
	11	
12:10:17	12	Do you recall having discussions with any of your more
12:10:20	13	senior officers about the position of - the conflicted
12:10:25	14	position of Solicitor 2?No, I don't.
	15	
12:10:30	16	Then there's the further hearing on 30 March and a number
12:10:36	17	of matters occurred on that day. The issue of a conflict
12:10:45	18	arises again and there was - I take it you were present on
12:10:55	19	this occasion because in fact you gave evidence on this
12:10:57	20	day, didn't you? You've got a copy of the
12:11:01	21	transcript?I'm not sure if I've read that one but I
12:11:03	22	accept that I was there. I've got it in my diary that I
12:11:07	23	was there.
	24	
12:11:08	25	Yeah, okay?I may - yes, so I did give evidence on that
12:11:18	26	day, yep .
	27	
12:11:19	28	In your notes you say this, there was argument over
12:11:36	29	statements, there was editing of statements with a view to
12:11:40	30	making claims of public interest immunity obviously; is
12 <b>:</b> 11 <b>:</b> 43	31	that right?Yeah, at that stage there were some arguments
12:11:47	32	around ongoing investigations and what statements of
12:11:50	33	could be handed over.
	34	
12 <b>:</b> 11 <b>:</b> 53	35	So that the statements were put before Her Honour the judge
12:11:57	36	and then there was discussion about whether those
12:12:00	37	statements should be redacted in such a way to protect
12:12:03	38	ongoing investigations Purana was carrying out?Yes.
	39	
12:12:09	40	And argument was put as to why it was necessary to have
12:12:13	41	those redactions made?Yes.
	42	
12:12:18	43	Then you made some edits to the statements and they were
12:12:26	44	forwarded to the court and approved and then emailed on to
12:12:30	45	the OPP for service on the defence and hard copy service
12:12:34	46	was requested; is that correct?That sounds about right.
	47	

12:12:38	1	And also there was an issue about Solicitor 2 who,
12:12:43	2	according to your notes, was told by Justice King her
12:12:46	3	conflict was clear and she was not to act for Carl Williams
12:12:50	4	in the trial and Solicitor 2 undertook not to
12:12:56	5	speak to Carl Williams about the second and a
12:13:07	6	solicitor to be Solicitor 2's associate. And you obviously
12:13:13	7	make your comment there about that being a fairly
12:13:16	8	ineffectual direction as far as you were concerned?Yeah,
12:13:19	9	I think that conflict was raised by
12:13:25	10	have a memory of him objecting. I think that's in my
12:13:28	11	supplementary statement.
12.10.20	12	suppromotivally searcomotive.
12:13:29	13	Yeah. Indeed, I think, as we understand it, I think - I
12:13:29	13	think we've got a transcript of that hearing. Just excuse
12:13:40	14	me. At p.3 I think of the transcript we see that - perhaps
	16	if we go to the bottom of the first page. The judge is
12:14:13 12:14:20	10	looking at some authorities on conflict and then Solicitor
		•
12:14:26	18	2 at the bottom of the page is asked to address a few
12:14:29	19	matters. She accepted that she was withdrawing in relation
12:14:32	20	to any matters that relate to <b>relation</b> "The situation
12 <b>:</b> 14 <b>:</b> 35		with this however, and the submission we'll be making to
12:14:38	22	the Ethics Committee is that if I were to withdraw from not
12:14:42	23	even being present in court, have any involvement with
12:14:46	24	matters pertaining to
12:14:48	25	conduct of the remaining matters and in light of the fact
12:14:50	26	that", and Her Honour said, "When you say remaining
12:14:58	27	matters, what do you mean?" And she says, "Continue with
	28	the trials as they presently are but not have any, not be
	29	present in court or have any involvement with the
12:15:00	30	examination of". She says, "No, I don't think
12:15:00	31	that would be sufficient. I don't think you can have
12 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 03	32	anything to do with this trial because you took
12:15:07		instructions, I would presume, from <b>Example 1</b> in respect of
12:15:10		this proceeding". I take it you were in court and you
12:15:16	35	heard those words fall from the judge?Yes, I was there.
	36	
12:15:20	37	And then what happened was I think at p.7 of the transcript
12 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 30	38	Mr Horgan apparently had been provided with a letter which
12 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 37	39	had been written by - he says, "Can I deal with one other
12:15:44	40	matter, Your Honour. I've been instructed that
12:15:47	41	has written to the Law Institute because he's very
12 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 49	42	concerned about this question of conflict of interest. I
12:15:52	43	have a copy for Your Honour of the letter that he's written
12:15:54	44	to the Law Institute on the topic and I can read it into
12:16:00	45	the transcript if that's <u>a conven</u> ient way of doing it?" In
12:16:06	46	short, effect <u>ively what is co</u> mplaining about is
12:16:10	47	that, "Having , that is counsel

12:16:22	1	being Mr Grant and Solicitor 2, "
12:16:26	2	matters for which I now intend to give evidence in and
12:16:29	3	be cross-examined on, it would be most unfair, not to
12:16:33	4	mention an abuse of trust and confidentiality, to answer
12.10.33	5	questions pertaining to matters and material contained
12:16:38	6	within my file which is currently being held by the above
12:10:30	7	mentioned". So he's making it clear that he's aggrieved at
	8	the suggestion that those people who had previously advised
12:16:44		him would be acting for someone else and be cross-examining
12:16:48	9	him. That was what his complaint was?Yes.
12:16:52	10	ITTM. THAT WAS WHAT THIS COMPTAINT WAS?TES.
	11	I tondon that there exist. Commissioner
12:17:06	12	I tender that transcript, Commissioner.
12:17:11	13	
12:17:12	14	#EXHIBIT RC780A - (Confidential) Transcript of
12:17:15	15	before Justice King.
12:17:19	16	
	17	#EXHIBIT RC780B - (Redacted version.)
12:17:29	18	
12:17:29		Anyway, the next thing that I want to take you to is 19
12:17:41	20	April. You have a meeting with ADDI O'Brien and Ryan, Jim
12 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 55	21	O'Brien and Ryan, about <b>Control of P</b> 19 April 2006?
	22	
12:17:59	23	Yes, 19 April 2006. You have a meeting with O'Brien and
12:18:04	24	Ryan. Do you see that in your diary?Yes.
	25	
12:18:06	26	You resolved that you, the police - "There would be nil
12:18:14	27	further approach from us at this stage and you would supply
12:18:20	28	transcript to 3838 with edits and have her approach
12:18:28	29	', right? That was the agreement on that day?Yes.
	30	
12:18:34	31	A couple of things that we could note about that. Firstly,
12:18:38	32	the reference is, not to Ms Gobbo but to 3838?That's
12:18:45	33	used in that note, yes.
	34	
12:18:47	35	And can I suggest that that was deliberately used, 3838,
12 <b>:</b> 18 <b>:</b> 53		that was deliberately used by you?No, I think that may
12:18:59		have been how Jim referred to her, it often was.
	38	,
12:19:04	39	Yes?So I may have just taken that down as a note while
	40	he was speaking, I'm not sure, or just shortly after.
10.10.10	41	
12:19:16	42	Again, that would be an error, would it?Look, in my view
	43	I was still considering her, dealing with her as a
	44	barrister rather than a human source.
12 • 1 7 • 2 4	45	
12:19:26	46	Now in this case if you refer to someone who is a barrister
12:19:20		by a number, it would clearly telegraph that that person is
17.12:22	-11	by a number, remound order by concyraph that that person is

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

12:19:41	1	a human source? So if someone was to get hold of those
12:19:46	2	notes a question would be raised as to why this person,
12:19:50	3	this barrister, you say you're dealing with in an open way,
12:19:54	4	is being referred to as a number. That would be a very
12:19:58	5	serious, could be a serious problem, couldn't it?Yeah, I
	6	think it could. And I think that probably illustrates the
12:20:02		
12:20:05	7	error more so than anything. You know, as you say, it's a
12:20:12	8	bit similar to redacting her own name at the plea.
	9	
12:20:16	10	Yeah?It doesn't help anyone.
	11	······································
12:20:18	12	No, but what you're saying is you're dealing with her as a
12:20:21	13	barrister in the open, aside from the concern you have
12:20:26	14	about her, you say, risk if it's found that she's involved
12:20:35	15	in advising this fellow?Yes.
	16	
12:20:39	17	There's no reason to refer to her by the number 3838, is
12:20:33	18	there?No.
12:20:43		
	19	
12:20:44		And I suggest the reason that you refer to her as 3838 is
12:20:48	21	because you are not dealing with her as a barrister, but
12:20:51	22	you were dealing with her as a human source or as an agent
12:20:53	23	of Victoria Police, I suggest that to you quite
12:20:53		clearly?No.
12:20:38		crearry!no:
	25	
12:20:59		No?I remember that meeting. <u>I was qui</u> te happy at that
12:21:02	27	point to go ahead and prosecute <b>second and prosecute</b> , in fact that was
12:21:07	28	my preference.
	29	
12:21:08	30	That may well be the case. That wasn't the question I
12:21:11	31	asked you?I'm sorry.
12:21:11		
	32	The second se
12:21:12		I ask you to listen to the question?Yep.
	34	
12:21:14	35	You refer to her as 3838 because you're referring to her as
12:21:18	36	a human source and you're about to task her as a human
12:21:21	37	source, I suggest to you?No.
10,01,011	38	
10.01.01		Dight you diaganaa with that? Van
12:21:24	39	Right, you disagree with that?Yep.
	40	
12:21:26	41	He had, that is here had a solicitor, an instructing
12:21:31	42	solicitor, correct?Well I'm not sure whether Jim was
12:21:35	43	still involved at that stage, Jim Valos, but no doubt there
10.01.00	44	was a solicitor involved.
and the annual time and	45	Ver had no person to believe lister. No Determined
12:21:39	46	You had no reason to believe - listen, Mr Bateson, you had
12:21:44	47	no reason to believe that Jim Valos was not his instructing

12:21:49	1 2	solicitor?Probably not.
12:21:50	2	No. And indeed previously, on a numb <u>er of occa</u> sions
12 <b>:</b> 21 <b>:</b> 53	4	previously you'd been out to speak to?Yes.
	5	
12:21:57	6	He was telling you that he trusted Jim and you were going
12:21:59 12:22:02	7 8	to go and speak to Jim and Jim was going to come down and see him, correct?Yes.
12:22:02	9	
12:22:04	10	There is no reason at all for your answer that you've just
12:22:08	11	given on your oath to believe that he was not the
12:22:11	12	instructing solicitor on the record?Well the only thing
	13	I'd say about that is that Ms Gobbo was the one in contact
	14 15	with us, so she was the one contacting us, I think by this stage about <b>managed</b> and indeed his preparation, or
12:22:23	16	perhaps
10,00,00	17	
12:22:31	18	Mr Bateson, that wasn't the question I asked?No, but I
12:22:34	19	think it answers it though.
	20	No. of your lister to the superior. These is no second for
12:22:35 12:22:38		No, no, you listen to the question. There is no reason for you to believe that Jim Valos was not the instructing
12:22:38		solicitor. I didn't ask you about whether you thought that
12:22:42		Gobbo was continuing to <b>Contraction</b> . Do you follow what I'm
12:22:49		saying?I do and
	26	
12:22:52		Right. So why don't you answer the question?Okay, I'll
	28	try to.
12:22:54	29 30	Did you have any reason at all to believe that Jim Valos
12:22:54		was not the instructing solicitor?As I said, the reason
12:22:59		why is because Nicola Gobbo was the one contacting us. Jim
12:23:05	33	wasn't contacting us.
	34	
12:23:06	35	She's a barrister. She's a barrister. You say that - you know the difference between a barrister and a
12:23:09 12:23:12		solicitor?I'm trying to answer the question as best I
12:23:12		can.
12.20.11	39	
12:23:15	40	Yeah?That's why I'm not sure whether Jim Valos is still
12:23:20	41	involved because his barrister is contacting us.
11 00 M *	42	On appropriate homeintane will enable to relies or especiate
12:23:24 12:23:27	43 44	On occasions barristers will speak to police, on occasions solicitors will speak to police. The fact that you speak
12:23:27		to a barrister, you say, doesn't mean that she's not
12:23:34		instructing by a solicitor, do you agree with that or
12:23:38		not?All I'm saying is

.21/11/19

1 Do you agree with that or not?---Can you put it again, I'm 12:23:40 2 not sure what you - - -3 12:23:43 12:23:44 **4** 12:23:46 **5** The fact that you have spoken to a barrister doesn't mean that the solicitor isn't still on the record, do you accept 12:23:50 **6** that proposition?---I do accept that. 12:23:51 **7** 8 Right?---But what I said to you I wasn't sure whether Jim 12:23:54 **9** Valos was still engaged and the reason why I wasn't sure is 12:23:55 **10** 12:23:59 **11** because his barrister was the one contacting us. 12 12:24:02 **13** You had some documents to supply to 3838, correct?---Some 12:24:07 **14** transcripts of some conversations. 15 Som transcripts to supply to 3838, correct?---Correct. 12:24:09 **16** 17 And if there was a solicitor on the record ordinarily what 12:24:13 **18** you would do is to say to them, "We've got some material we 12:24:20 **19** want to serve upon you as the solicitor for this client of 12:24:24 **20** 12:24:27 **21** yours, here they are, these are the records, the documents that we want to serve on you", that's what the normal 12:24:30 **22** 12:24:34 **23** course would be, would it not?---In the process of a court 12:24:37 **24** case, yes. 25 Yeah?---But this wasn't that. 12:24:39 26 27 No?---What we were doing was arming, as I believed it 12:24:40 **28** 12:24:44 **29** anyway, when I was sitting down with Jim O'Brien and Mr Ryan, even though I may not have agreed. 12:24:47 **30** 31 12:24:51 **32** Yeah?---What I believe was happening was that we were giving the person, who was his legal representative, who 12:24:54 **33** was in contact with him and in contact with us, the 12:24:57 **34** 12:24:59 **35** information that she required to give him proper 12:25:02 **36** instructions. 37 12:25:03 **38** Yeah. You weren't giving them to his legal 12:25:06 **39** representatives, you gave them to her handlers?---Well I didn't, I think Jim O'Brien did. 12:25:09 40 41 But you knew that that was being done, didn't you?---I may 12:25:13 **42** have. I think Jim had a meeting with them straight 12:25:18 **43** 12:25:21 44 afterwards. 45 Mr Bateson, you knew full well that these documents were 12:25:22 **46** being given to Gobbo via her handlers?---I think so. I 12:25:26 47

think that's what happened. 12:25:32 1 2 You're equivocating, you're saying "I may have". The fact 3 12:25:33 is you did know that. You've thought about this, haven't 12**:**25**:**39 **4** you?---I haven't got that in my notes. 5 12:25:41 6 12:25:44 **7** No?---But what I do remember is this was Jim's idea and Jim 12:25:48 **8** supplied the transcripts to the people that were shortly 12:25:54 **9** going to meet Ms Gobbo. 10 You say you disagreed with this, did you?---Well I didn't, 12:25:57 **11** I didn't want - you know, I thought to myself then I'd 12:26:01 **12** 12:26:05 **13** rather see him in the dock than in the witness box. 14 12:26:09 **15** That's a different issue. The point is in this case the idea is to give 3838, via her handlers, I think Mr Stanton, 12:26:13 **16** a copy of these notes so she can go down and speak to 12:26:19 **17** with a view to getting him on board and rolling 12:26:24 **18** and assisting the Crown or assisting the police to put Carl 12:26:27 **19** Williams away. That was the idea, wasn't it?---It wasn't 12:26:33 **20** the idea that was put forward. It was the idea that she 12:26:36 **21** 12:26:39 22 was going to get those things as his barrister to provide him with proper instruction. 12:26:43 **23** 24 12:26:44 **25** She was - - - ?---That was the idea in my mind. 26 12:26:47 **27** I suggest that she wasn't given these documents, she was 12:26:50 **28** allowed to read them?---Yeah, she would have been allowed 12:26:53 **29** to read them, yeah. 12:26:54 **30** She wasn't given them as his barrister, these documents 12:26:54 **31** were given to her handlers, who then allowed her to read 12:26:57 **32** them in their presence, not give them to her, to arm her 12:27:01 **33** 12:27:05 **34** with information and then go and speak to to get him on board?---Yeah, I wouldn't have liked her to be given 12:27:09 **35** them, so that seems consistent. 12:27:12 **36** 37 12:27:14 **38** Yeah, yeah. As far as you knew that was going to occur, that she was going to go down and speak to him and get him 12:27:28 **39** to come on board, correct?---Well, I - I agree that they 12:27:33 40 were given to her so she could have the information to get, 12:27:40 **41** instruct and get instructions from him. 12:27:45 **42** 43 Yeah?---I'm not sure that there's anything more than that. 12:27:48 **44** 45 12:27:51 **46** Now at that stage he hadn't agreed to plead, he Yeah. hadn't entered a plea of guilty, had he?---No. 12:27:55 47

.21/11/19

1 He'd spoken to you on tape, or at least as far as he 2 No. 12:27:59 was concerned in circumstances where nothing he said would 3 12:28:04 be admissible against him, and indeed you made that plain, 12:28:06 **4** correct?---Yes. 12:28:09 5 6 12:28:10 **7** He wanted to know what to do, he wanted to speak to an 12:28:13 **8** independent solicitor, correct?---I'm not sure. Did he say 12:28:20 9 the word independent? 12:28:22 **10** He wanted to speak to a solicitor who I think you might be 12:28:22 **11** able to impute or imply the word independent because one 12:28:26 **12** 12:28:31 **13** would expect if they're speaking to a solicitor, they're speaking to someone who's not an agent of Victoria Police, 12:28:37 **14** 12:28:39 **15** wouldn't they be entitled to expect that?---I think he 12:28:42 **16** wanted someone he trusted. I think it was us that provided 12:28:44 17 the advice that he'd be perhaps better of with someone 12:28:47 **18** independent. 19 12:28:48 **20** Yeah, someone who was acting in his interests and not in the interests of Victoria Police, that's what he would 12:28:51 **21** 12:28:53 **22** want, isn't it?---I would think so, yes. 23 12:28:56 **24** And that's what you would expect, if you happened to be in a little bit of strife, you would expect that someone would 12:28:59 **25** be looking after your interests and not after the or person 12:29:02 26 12:29:06 **27** who were persecuting or prosecuting you?---Yes. 28 12:29:09 **29** Do you agree with that?---Yes. 30 You knew full well that Gobbo was in your team?---I knew 12:29:10 **31** full well that Ms Gobbo had conducted herself in such a 12:29:14 **32** fashion that she advised **set that**, she didn't leak that to 12:29:22 **33** Carl Williams or others. I think she acted completely in 12:29:26 **34** the best interests of and I believe she'd do the 12:29:29 **35** . And in fact I think she did. same for 12:29:33 **36** 37 12:29:36 **38** had made a statement implicating in about the most serious crime that is known to the law, 12:29:40 **39** murder?---Yes. 12:29:45 **40** 41 12:29:46 **42** Right. So you say that she had acted appropriately for 12:29:50 43 , you say, his best interests?---Yes. 44 12:29:55 **45** You had just heard Justice King talking about conflict of 12:30:02 **46** interest and whether or not a person can act, you heard all of those sorts of things and Mr Horgan reading out a 12:30:13 47

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

letter, you'd just been at that - you'd heard that, hadn't 12:30:14 1 you?---What's that, sorry? 12:30:16 **2** 3 You were aware of that?---Aware of what, sorry? 12:30:20 **4** 5 You were aware of those issues that had been raised around 12:30:23 6 12:30:26 **7** conflict?---I was aware that had sent a letter to 12:30:33 **8** the court saying that he didn't want Solicitor 2 involved 12:30:35 **9** in the trial. 10 Yeah?---And I heard Justice King say that she didn't think 12:30:36 11 12:30:42 **12** was - - -13 You hear<u>d her say</u> to Solicitor 2 that she simply couldn't 12:30:44 **14** 12:30:47 15 act for or Carl Williams because she'd been - she 12:30:54 **16** couldn't be involved in that trial?---In the trial, yes. 17 Couldn't be involved?---In the trial. 12:30:56 **18** 19 12:30:58 **20** You're aware of those issues; aren't you?---I am. 21 12:31:02 **22** Yet what you want to do is arm Ms Gobbo, who's a police 12:31:08 **23** informer - you're calling her 3838 - with documents, with 12:31:14 **24** records which you had gathered without knowina them, because they were done without him knowing that you 12:31:16 **25** , weren't they?---They were. 12:31:19 **26** 27 12:31:22 **28** You wanted to arm her with that information without her 12:31:27 **29** telling him that that's what the police had?---I'm not sure that that was the instruction. 12:31:32 **30** 31 And you wanted her to do this behind the 12:31:34 **32** Yeah. solicitor?---I don't think that was the case either. 12:31:38 **33** 34 12:31:46 **35** Do you know that?---Well certainly from my point of view, 12:31:48 **36** as I said, she was the one contacting us, she was the one that appeared to be his active legal representative, so she 12:31:53 **37** 12:31:56 **38** was the most appropriate. 39 Mr Bateson, if you were fair dinkum about this you'd say to 12:31:57 **40** either her or Jim Valos, "We've got some notes, this is 12:32:01 41 what this fellow is saying. You can have these notes, you 12:32:06 **42** can down and show him, you can speak to him", and it would 12:32:11 **43** be done aboveboard. But what occurred here was that these 12:32:15 **44** 12:32:18 **45** notes were provided behind everyone's back to the SDU, the 12:32:23 **46** secret SDU to be provided to a human source to go down and speak to this man, when he was crying out for some 12:32:28 47

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

		independent proposition. Thus taken was to the
12:32:30	1	independent representation. I've taken you to the
12:32:33	2	references before. Correct? Do you agree with that?No,
12:32:37	3	I don't. I think I said he was looking for representation
12:32:40	4	he trusted. It was us who suggested that he get
12:32:43	5	independent representation.
12:32:43		
	6	
12:32:44	7	You did say that, you've said that in your
12:32:47	8	statement?Sorry. And I do disagree that they were given
12:32:51	9	to her in her role as a human source. From my belief
12:32:55	10	sitting in that meeting, and maybe Jim O'Brien or Gavan
12:32:59	11	Ryan - you must remember I'm a Detective Sergeant, they're
		two Inspectors - they may have had a different belief.
12:33:02	12	two inspectors - they may have had a different berief.
	13	
12:33:05	14	Right?My belief was that they were giving those
12:33:09	15	transcripts so she could receive proper instructions from
12:33:13	16	her client.
	17	
10.22.14	18	All right. When you write your note about calling her
12:33:14		· · · ·
12:33:18	19	3838, which a prison officer who knows his craft would
12:33:22	20	write down 3838 because it's an informer, you say that's an
12 <b>:</b> 33 <b>:</b> 25	21	error, correct?I would say that's just the way she was
12:33:28	22	referred to in that conversation that we had with Jim
12:33:31	23	O'Brien and Gavan Ryan and we simply, I simply just
12:33:36		recorded as they spoke.
12:33:30		recorded as they spoke.
	25	
	26	All right. Can we put up the ICRs at p.257 and 258. If we
12:33:59	27	see at the bottom of the page h <u>ere, "Re S</u> upreme Court Judge
12:34:08	28	King asked Ms Gobbo why seeing if not acting.
12:34:15	29	Told seeing him re other matters. Judge querying re
12:34:19	30	conflict with Judge asked if Ms Gobbo knew
12:34:23		about the letter sent by Solicitor 2 and she answered no".
12:34:23		You know what that letter's about, there was a suggestion
12:34:32		subsequently at a meeting, which I'm going to come to in
12:34:36	34	due course, about a letter which had been sent by Solicitor
12:34:40	35	2 where it was being sought to be arranged, a mee <u>ting</u>
12:34:43	36	between Solicitor 2, Carl Williams, Ms Gobbo and
12:34:52		do you understand that?Yes.
12.01.02	38	
10.01.55		Vaulra awara of that? Vaa
12:34:55	39	You're aware of that?Yes.
	40	
12:34:56	41	This is the so-called conflict hearing?Referred to in
12:35:02	42	the statement.
	43	
12:35:03	44	You weren't there but you were told about that?Yes.
	45	
12:35:07		In that right? Van
12:35:07	46	Is that right?Yes.
	47	

.21/11/19

Mr Heliotis appeared for Solicitor 2 and said that the 12:35:11 1 reason why Solicitor 2 was going to do the mention meeting 12:35:14 **2** was to quell friction caused by Purana and OPP and 3 12:35:21 Mr Horgan was incensed by this and Solicitor 2 had 12**:**35**:**26 **4** previously given the court an undertaking not to see Carl 12:35:33 **5** Williams and Ms Gobbo believed that her reputation with the 12:35:37 **6** court, and probably with the OPP, was intact, right? 12:35:41 **7** 12:35:48 **8** Outside court, within earshot of unknown others, Mr Horgan asked Ms Gobbo, "When is going to plead?" And there was 12:35:52 **9** an unknown senior woman from Prison there also and 12:35:57 10 she asked her if she could still visit 12:36:00 11 and this woman replied, "We run the prison, not the police", and 12:36:05 12 12:36:10 **13** it's not known what that was about. If we keep scrolling. Ms Gobbo wants Mr Bateson to tell Ms Anscombe that Ms Gobbo 12:36:14 **14** 12:36:19 **15** knows about and that this is okay. There's a 12:36:25 **16** telephone call between you and the handler and your opinion was that Ms Anscombe may well talk about Ms Gobbo "about 12:36:30 **17** today's matter", correct?---Looking at that note I think 12:36:36 **18** that's more a conversation, because it says, "Bateson not 12:36:42 **19** to talk to" - "Horgan likewise is not totally aware of HS 12:36:47 **20** situation", so I think looking back at this, no. What 12:36:51 **21** 12:36:57 **22** they're talking to me about does - "Can we tell the OPP that she's a human source? Does Mr Horgan know?", 12:37:03 **23** 12:37:07 **24** potentially. 25 "And Mr Horgan likewise, as he not totally aware of 12:37:11 **26** 12:37:14 **27** Ms Gobbo's situation regarding this"?---Yeah. 28 12:37:18 **29** That is the human source situation?---I think. 30 12:37:22 **31** So he's not aware that Ms Gobbo is a human source?---I've never had any understanding that Mr Horgan knew that. 12:37:25 **32** 33 12:37:30 **34** You've never told Mr Horgan, I take it, that Ms Gobbo was a 12:37:35 **35** human source?---I've never told him, no. 36 12:37:40 **37** And you're not to talk to the OPP further regarding this 12:37:44 **38** incident, is that something that was told to you?---It appears that they've made that note. 12:37:52 **39** 40 Do you agree with that or not?---I don't have a 12:37:56 **41** Yeah. memory of it but, you know, I think these guys were pretty 12:38:00 42 12:38:04 43 good, so if that's - - -44 12:38:06 **45** Good at what?---Well I would have thought that they were 12:38:10 **46** pretty good at these sorts of notes. I haven't got a note of it so I would have thought if they've written it that 12:38:13 47

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

way it's possibly true or probably true. 1 12:38:16 2 Horgan had already phoned, one assumes phoned 3 12:38:19 Ms Gobbo?---Or me. 4 12:38:24 5 Or you, yeah?---Or me. 6 12:38:25 7 8 And what had been discussed?---I don't know, it might have 12:38:27 been something about the plea, that conflict hearing, I'm 9 12:38:32 not sure. It's a bit confusing for me, that note, I'm not 12:38:38 10 12:38:43 **11** really sure what that was. I don't recall it. 12 12:38:45 **13** Can I suggest that what would have been foremost in everyone's minds, including yours, perhaps also 12:38:48 **14** 12:38:52 **15** Mr Horgan's, is Ms Gobbo's conflicted position. That would have been quite apparent, wouldn't it?---I think I say that 12:38:57 **16** in the supplementary statement, but I think what sort of 12:39:01 17 falls out of that conflict hearing as well is there seems 12:39:03 18 to be some confusion on when, that she couldn't act for him 12:39:08 19 12:39:17 20 in a trial but she could act for him on a plea. 21 12:39:23 22 That's all ex post facto sort of justification having in 12:39:26 **23** the last couple of days prepared the statement. Fresh out of this hearing you've been told about, or subsequent to 12:39:32 **24** this hearing you've been aware of the judge being quite 12:39:35 **25** strident about conflict situations, I suggest to you?---But 12:39:39 26 12:39:42 **27** at the end of that transcript on that day, correct me if I'm wrong, there seems to be something that she talks about 12:39:48 **28** 12:39:52 **29** on the conflict hearing. It's in my statement here. She says, "I can't be in the trial because I've acted for one 12:40:01 **30** 12:40:04 **31** of the witnesses." 32 Yeah?---This is Ms Gobbo. 12:40:06 33 34 12:40:07 **35** Yeah?---"You're certainly not intending to have a joint conference? No, not in relation to the trial." 12:40:11 36 37 12:40:14 **38** Yeah. So you took that to mean in circumstances where this man hasn't entered a plea, at the moment he's being 12:40:17 **39** prosecuted for murder, she was then entitled to go down and 12:40:20 40 have a frank discussion with him as an independent legal 12:40:25 **41** advisor, concerning, for example, the strength of the case 12:40:29 **42** against him, the sort of issues that you would need to 12:40:32 **43** discuss if you were acting for the person in a trial 12:40:36 44 12:40:38 45 proceeding, have a discussion about those matters and 12:40:40 **46** advise him as to the strengths and weaknesses of the case and whether he should plead? Do you think that that's what 12:40:43 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

Justice King allowed for, or those comments made by Justice 12:40:45 1 King allowed for?---Well I think that's how Ms Gobbo 12:40:50 **2** interpreted them. 3 12:40:54 4 Yes?---And I'm not sure that I turned my mind to them at 12:40:55 **5** the time, but I would have thought if there was an issue 12:41:00 **6** Mr Horgan would have raised it. 12:41:08 **7** 8 Did you ask Mr Horgan, did you say to Mr Horgan, "Look, 12:41:10 9 Justice King, I gather, I wasn't there, but I was at a 12:41:14 **10** hearing a couple of days ago where the issue of conflict 12:41:17 **11** was brought up with respect to Solicitor 2 and the judge 12:41:20 **12** 12:41:25 **13** seemed to be quite strong on conflicts. I gather there's been another hearing today where Justice King has said that 12:41:28 **14** 12:41:34 **15** Gobbo can't represent in a trial. We've given for her to go down and speak to 12:41:41 **16** Gobbo to get him to come on board, is that okay?" Did you raise 12:41:45 **17** that with Mr Horgan?---Oh well, Mr Horgan knew that 12:41:49 **18** Ms Gobbo was involved and representing, I didn't need to 12:41:54 **19** 12:41:58 **20** tell him. 21 12:41:59 **22** Yeah. So was there a discussion about conflict? We know 12:42:04 **23** that Mr Horgan knew up until that time that he'd been, that she'd been representing him. Was there a discussion, given 12:42:09 **24** what had occurred on that day and the previous couple of 12:42:11 **25** days, about the situation that now is quite apparent, that 12:42:14 26 12:42:17 **27** there is a real problem with respect to conflict and the court is concerned about it? Was there a discussion about 12:42:20 **28** 12:42:23 **29** conflict?---What I see from - there's a couple of things there. One I see from the transcript is the judge is very 12:42:26 **30** concerned and indeed Ms Gobbo says she can't act at trial. 12:42:29 **31** 32 Yeah?---So that's what I know from the court hearing. 12:42:33 **33** 34 12:42:36 **35** Yeah, and there's to be a trial down the track. At the moment there's going to be a trial and 12:42:40 **36** the subject of that?---Well - - -12:42:45 **37** 38 A presentment's been filed against him?---What I thought at 12:42:48 **39** that time, and re-reading these transcripts, is that 12:42:52 **40** Ms Gobbo would have excused herself had it gone into a 12:42:55 **41** contested trial. 12:42:58 **42** 43 12:42:59 **44** Yeah, but you knew there was never going to be a contested 12:43:03 **45** trial because you had her going down there to get him on board?---I always knew he was going to come on board at 12:43:07 **46** some point. 12:43:11 47

	1	
12:43:11	2	And you wanted her to help you?I wanted him to get the
12:43:11	2	instructions that he needed that he was - you know, you
		just saw get get get gears.
12:43:17	4 5	just saw get myears.
		wall wash?
12:43:25	6	get years. The idea of
12:43:30	7	them having a joint conference was to quell the fact that
12:43:35	8	Carl Williams had offered to plead, so right now he's
12:43:41	9	sitting there going, "Well, I could be the only one in the
12:43:44	10	dock."
	11	
12:43:45	12	All right. We could go on about this and we'll be here all
12:43:47	13	day. What I did ask you about was did you have a
12:43:50	14	discussion with Mr Horgan about conflict and what had
12:43:53	15	occurred in court? Did you have that discussion with
12:43:56	16	him?I don't recall and it would surprise me because he
12:43:59	17	knew what I knew.
	18	
12:44:01	19	Okay. Did you tell Mr Horgan that you had armed Ms Gobbo
12:44:04	20	with transcripts and they were going to be provided to her
12:44:09	21	to go down and speak to <b>for the second</b> , did you tell him
12:44:13		that?I don't know.
	23	
12:44:15		Do you think you would have told him that?I don't see
12:44:19	25	why I wouldn't have told him that.
12.44.19	26	
12:44:21		So you believe that you would have told him that you had
12:44:21		given her transcripts of conversation that had been taken,
12:44:24		these conversations?Perhaps Gavan and I but I don't have
12:44:28		a note of it, but I can't see why we wouldn't.
12:44:32	31	a note of it, but I can t see why we wouldn't.
10 11 05	32	And did you toll him that you'd given them and this is
12:44:35		And did you tell him that you'd given them, and this is
12:44:39		pretty obvious, I suspect, did you tell him that you'd
12:44:42		given the transcripts to the SDU who were her
12:44:45	35	handlers?No, and I wouldn't have done that.
	36	You any you wouldn't have done that because it would have
	37	You say you wouldn't have done that because it would have
12:44:55		exposed her an agent of Victoria Police?Well it's not
12:44:57		for me to be disclosing her status in that regard.
	40	
12:45:07	41	Did you think you had any obligation, when was
12 <b>:</b> 45 <b>:</b> 11	42	asking you for someone who he could be advised by, to tell
12:45:16	43	him that she was an agent of Victoria Police?No, I did
12:45:20	44	not consider doing that.
	45	
12:45:22	46	Did you think with the benefit of hindsight that that's
12 <b>:</b> 45 <b>:</b> 26	47	something that he should have been aware of?Once again

it gets down to that balancing. 1 12:45:30 2 All right, you're going to give us an answer about the 3 12:45:33 4 balancing exercise. 12:45:38 5 12:45:39 MS ENBOM: Can I object at this point. I don't at all 6 12:45:46 **7** object to the shouty style of cross-examination. But I do 12:45:49 **8** object to the unfairness of the cross-examiner interrupting 9 He's entitled to explain answer and there's 12:45:51 the answer. constant interruptions, and I've let many, many go. 12:45:54 **10** 11 12:45:56 **12** COMMISSIONER: Mr Winneke, if you could just make sure you 12:45:59 **13** allow the witness to answer the question. 14 12:46:03 **15** MR WINNEKE: I will, Commissioner, but I do want to finish 12:46:05 **16** this cross-examination and we're getting the same answer again and again. If he answered the questions then we 12:46:07 **17** wouldn't have a problem. 12:46:10 18 19 Mr Bateson, if you could listen 12:46:11 **20** COMMISSIONER: All right. to the question as asked and try to give a responsive 12:46:13 **21** answer and Mr Winneke will allow you to finish your answer 12:46:17 **22** before he asks the next question, thank you. 12:46:21 **23** 24 MR WINNEKE: With the benefit of hindsight do you believe 12:46:25 **25** that this person should have had the benefit of independent 12:46:28 26 12:46:30 **27** legal representation?---I know you want me to answer yes or no to a simple question. I don't think I can. I said at 12:46:35 **28** 12:46:39 **29** the time that I think he'd be better off with independent legal representation. But ultimately the decision was made 12:46:43 **30** back then that we accepted his wishes for Ms Gobbo to act 12:46:50 **31** for him. 12:46:56 32 33 12:46:59 **34** You are comfortable with a person who is facing life imprisonment, potentially, to be represented by a person 12:47:01 **35** who has shown herself to be an agent of Victoria 12:47:07 **36** Police?---I thought she acted very reasonably in 12:47:14 **37** 12:47:19 **38** I was happy, yes. 39 You were happy with the outcome, correct?---No, I was happy 12:47:21 **40** with, I thought she represented him and his best interests 12:47:23 **41** and I think that clearly shows. The man got gears for a 12:47:26 **42** 12:47:31 **43** series of pretty horrific murders, so I think the outcome for him illustrates the fact that she represented his best 12:47:36 **44** 12:47:43 **45** interests. Just remember the overwhelming evidence we had 12:47:48 **46** against . He got a great deal and I have no doubt her interests were well represented. 12:47:51 **47** 

1 Mr Bateson, I want to finish this. Was I asking you about 2 12:47:54 ?---I don't think I can answer 3 12:47:59 without explaining. 4 12:48:01 5 Right, okay. What then occurs on 20 April - now this is 6 12:48:04 12:48:40 **7** leading into this discussion that we've just had. I want 12:48:42 **8** to take you to your notes. You'd been doing something In your notes you say there were inquiries regarding 12:48:46 **9** else. the court hearing, and this is at VPL.0005.0058.0346. 12:48:53 10 Can you put this up, please. Just focus on the highlighted 12:49:04 **11** entry at the bottom, please. This is the file note which 12:49:31 **12** 12:49:38 **13** immediately precedes your discussions that we've just been asking you about. You return to the office and there are 12:49:42 **14** inquiries involving the court hearing involving Solicitor 2 12:49:46 **15** 12:49:49 **16** and Nicola Gobbo regarding conflict of interest, do you see that?---Yes. 12:49:53 17 18 That's the discussion you're told about what had occurred 12:49:55 **19** in court and the fact that there was this issue raised 12:49:58 **20** about conflict of interest effecting both Nicola Gobbo and 12:50:03 **21** 12:50:08 22 Solicitor 2, correct?---Correct. 23 12:50:11 **24** And you make that note in your diary about that at 16:45?---Yes. 12:50:19 25 26 12:50:19 **27** The very next note, the very next note immediately after that, the line underneath it, you've spoken to 3838 12:50:23 **28** 12:50:29 **29** regarding possibly pleading guilty and giving evidence, do you see that?---Yes. 12:50:32 **30** 31 Can I suggest to you that you've been quite deliberate 12:50:34 **32** about that, you've referred to Ms Gobbo as a barrister in 12:50:37 33 the immediately preceding entry, correct?---I do, yes. 12:50:40 **34** 12:50:44 **35** 12:50:46 **36** Is that right?---Yes, I do. 37 12:50:47 **38** And in the next entry immediately after that, when we're talking about Ms Gobbo as a person who is going to assist 12:50:50 **39** Victoria Police, she's referred to as 3838?---Yeah, I saw 12:50:54 **40** this note prior to giving evidence, but what I think's 12:50:59 41 happened here this day is I've got back from doing other 12:51:05 **42** duties on the 21st. I believe Jim O'Brien or someone else 12:51:08 **43** has asked me to make inquiries at 16:45 and I make those 12:51:12 44 12:51:19 **45** inquiries I think with the OPP. And of course the person 12:51:26 **46** I'm talking to is referring to them by those names, and then I've obviously had another conversation with Jim 12:51:29 47

.21/11/19

O'Brien who refers to her as 3838 and I've simply used that 12:51:31 **1** some hour and a half, hour and 45 minutes later. 12:51:38 **2** 3 12:51:41 **4** That's your serious explanation, is it? You'd spoken to Mr O'Brien in between?---That seems to be the case, yes. 12:51:44 **5** 6 Where's the note about the discussion with 12:51:48 **7** 12:51:51 **8** Mr O'Brien?---It's not there but as you can see I've come 12:51:53 **9** back from a course. 10 12:51:55 **11** Yes?---And obviously that's what I've been told. 12 12:51:59 **13** You've got an actual recollection of that, do you?---I believe so. I'm not sure whether it was Jim, but obviously 12:52:02 **14** 12:52:05 **15** someone's told me to make some inquiries and I've done that, and the fact that I've referred to her as 3838 I 12:52:10 **16** would say it probably is Jim O'Brien because that's how he 12:52:13 17 referred to her. 12:52:18 18 19 12:52:20 **20** What possible reason would you need to describe her as 12:52:24 **21** 3838? I mean the letter's BO of Gobbo are immediately 12:52:30 **22** above the 38. It beggars belief that that's the 12:52:33 **23** explanation?---Well look, I guess I can only repeat it. When you're making your notes and you're doing it at a time 12:52:37 **24** that these things are happening - - -12:52:41 25 26 12:52:43 **27** Yeah?---- - they just come with whatever you're actually thinking at that time. 12:52:47 **28** 29 There's another explanation, and can I suggest this to you: 12:52:49 **30** Ms Gobbo, what she does in court in the open in public she 12:52:52 **31** does as Ms Gobbo the barrister. What she does behind the 12:52:58 **32** scenes when it comes to assisting Victoria Police as a 12:53:02 **33** human source, as an informer, she does it as 3838. You 12:53:05 **34** disagree with that proposition I take it?---Yes. 12:53:13 **35** 36 12:53:16 **37** What you also know full well is if you write down 3838, 12:53:21 **38** that note will not see the light of day because a claim of 12:53:26 **39** public interest immunity will be made?---Well, I would have made the claim as well as about her name likewise. 12:53:30 40 41 Well you couldn't because she appeared in court. Everyone 12:53:35 **42** knew she was there in court?---No, but if I had have seen 12:53:39 **43** 12:53:44 **44** that note there. 45 Yeah?---Say I had have written Nicola Gobbo instead of 12:53:45 **46** 3838. 12:53:50 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

	4	
12:53:50	1 2	Yeah?Then I would have made a claim of public interest
12:53:54	3	immun <u>ity for th</u> at line in regards to her safety, as I do
12:54:00	4	with
	5	Ma Cabba was appearing for the sound in sound in the appr
12:54:01 12:54:09	6 7	Ms Gobbo was appearing for in court in the open, correct?Yes, but this is the bit that would have caused
12:54:09	8	her trouble.
12.01.12	9	
12:54:18	10	You say that you could refer - it causes her trouble if
12:54:24	11	it's found out that she's involved in the plea of guilty,
12:54:32	12	right?And him giving evidence.
12:54:34	13 14	Yeah?That's why I say even if I had have used her name
12:54:39	15	there I would have made the same claim.
	16	
12:54:42	17	Which doesn't explain why you refer to her as 3838. You
12:54:49	18	would have to justify why an informer, why she is an
12:54:52 12:54:57	19 20	informer. If what you're saying is correct, and your concern is not about Ms Gobbo as an informer but it's as a
12:54:57		barrister, you would simply write Ms Gobbo and then down
12:55:05		the track you would do exactly what you did in front of
12:55:11	23	Chief Magistrate Gray and say, "This has to be redacted
12:55:15		because there's a concern about her safety"?But
12:55:18	25	likewise
12:55:19	26 27	Do you follow what I'm saying?I do, but likewise I'd
12:55:23		have to do whatever I use.
	29	
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 25		Did you ever make a claim for public interest immunity in
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 30		relation to that particular note?I'm not sure that we
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 33	32 33	got that far.
12:55:34		Didn't you say to the Royal Commission yesterday with
12:55:36	35	respect to transcripts of conversations that you had with
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 38	36	you and Mr O'Brien had with <b>second</b> , and
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 41		subsequently, didn't you say they were redacted to provide
12:55:45	38	to people?The transcripts?
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 47	39 40	Yeah?Yep.
12.00:41	41	
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 48	42	Did you get that far with respect to those transcripts?I
12 <b>:</b> 55 <b>:</b> 53	43	don't think so.
og av grunder sour e	44	How some they were redected? I'm get sure that I faller
12:55:54 12:56:00	45 46	How come they were redacted?I'm not sure that I follow. We always make redactions and then the redactions are
12:56:00 12:56:03		challenged.
15.00.00		

1 Did you not hand over those notes, the transcripts 2 Right. 12:56:04 of conversations that you had with ? Were they 3 12:56:09 handed over to Carl Williams, for example?---I think they 12:56:14 **4** were. 12:56:20 **5** 6 12:56:20 **7** They were handed over to Carl Williams because you said 12:56:22 **8** Carl Williams found out because there was a gender 12:56:28 **9** reference?---Gender reference. 10 What about the notes?---I'm not sure that they were. They 12:56:31 **11** might have been. 12:56:35 **12** 13 So did you make a public interest immunity claim with 12:56:36 **14** 12:56:39 **15** respect to those notes?---I don't remember doing that. Ι 12:56:41 **16** know we had a lot of talk with the Justice King about public interest immunity, but I think the majority was 12:56:46 **17** around statements, some about information reports. 12:56:49 **18** 19 Had you been - - - ?---I can't recall - - -12:56:52 **20** Yeah. 21 12:56:56 22 - - - requested to provide notes?---I would imagine so. 23 12:56:59 **24** And did you provide notes?---I think so. 25 Did you provide those notes?---You know, we're talking 14 12:57:01 **26** 12:57:04 **27** years ago. 28 12:57:05 **29** You wouldn't have provided those notes, would you?---I don't know. What else have we got on that day? 12:57:08 **30** 31 I'm asking if you made a claim for public interest immunity 12:57:11 **32** with respect to those notes? If you handed the notes over 12:57:17 **33** 12:57:21 **34** you would have to have made a claim for public interest immunity otherwise everyone would have known who 3838 was 12:57:25 **35** way back?---Yes, but what I'm saying is that you make 12:57:27 **36** 12:57:30 **37** redactions. You hand the notes over. They need to be 12:57:34 **38** challenged before you make a claim. 39 Do you know about the process whereby claims are made? 12:57:35 **40** You do, you know about the process?---Yeah. 12:57:44 **41** 42 12:57:46 **43** Right. Did you ever speak to any Victorian Government Solicitor people about these notes?---Well I don't know. 12:57:52 **44** 12:57:56 **45** As I say, this is a long time ago. We were in and out. We had a lot of interaction with the VGSO about different 12:57:59 **46** issues. 12:58:02 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

	1	
12:58:03	2	Yeah?I'd hate to say categorically but, you know, I'm
12:58:08	3	thinking we never got to that stage with this.
	4	
12:58:16	5	When you did prepare your notes and you put the black
12:58:22	6	through it, did you distinguish between the black being for
12:58:26	7	relevance and those bits for PII?No, I didn't.
	8	
12:58:35	9	Right. You say that the process is someone gets the notes
12:58:41	10	and then they challenge it?Generally that's correct.
	11	
12:58:45	12	How do they know whether to challenge it for public
12:58:48	13	interest immunity or challenge it for relevance?Well in
12:58:51	14	my experience during those days they just challenged it and
12:58:54	15	it was dealt with by the magistrate or judge.
10.00.01	16	
12:58:58		Yeah. What, by you going behind the scenes with the
	18	magistrate and photocopying some of the pages in your
	19	notebook and giving him the redacted pages and the
12:59:04		unredacted?And on occasion giving evidence.
12:59:08		un euacteu:And on occasion giving evidence.
	21	On according giving suidenes? Yon
12:59:10		On occasions giving evidence?Yep.
112 AD 112 200 114 AM	23	One hance that you around all of the valeyant votes and
12:59:12		One hopes that you provide all of the relevant notes and
12:59:15		not just the ones that you want to provide,
12:59:28		correct?Sorry?
	27	
12:59:31		The idea is to provide all of the relevant notes so that
12 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 33		people can, whoever has to make a decision, can see what's
12:59:37	30	being claimed and why the public interest immunity claim's
12 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 41	31	being made?Yes.
	32	
12:59:42	33	Right. Do you recall ever having any discussion with any
12 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 45	34	person, whether it be at the VGSO, the OPP, a lawyer within
12:59:52	35	Victoria Police, Purana, about whether or not notes could
12 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 57	36	or should be provided which concern Nicola Gobbo in her
13:00:04	37	role acting for <b>Example</b> ?No, I don't.
	38	
13:00:13	39	Do you believe that you did not have any discussion along
13:00:16	40	those lines?No, I just don't have a memory of it. I
13:00:20	41	think the committal sticks out because I was cross-examined
13:00:24	42	by Mr Lovitt and Mr Heliotis, and I've got some notes on
13:00:33	43	it, but I don't recall it. As I think I've said before,
13:00:37	44	you know, I was in and out of the witness box quite
13:00:40	45	regularly in those days.
10.00.10	46	
13:00:41	47	Yeah?There was a lot of toing and froing around PII. I
10.00.11		

.21/11/19

just don't recall whether we got to the trial process, 13:00:48 1 because once pleaded we really started to go into 13:00:51 2 negotiations with Carl. 3 13:00:55 4 But it was coming up to trial, you were getting to the 13:00:58 **5** business end. Was there a committal?---The committal had 13:01:02 **6** 13:01:07 **7** taken place before. 8 You're quite right. Were there arguments about public 13:01:09 9 interest immunity with respect to your notes?---I don't 13:01:14 **10** remember. 13:01:16 **11** 12 13:01:24 **13** You certainly recall appearing in court when was was pursuing subpoenas and trying his level best to get all the 13:01:32 **14** 13:01:36 **15** relevant entries, diary entries, notes, disclosure, et 13:01:40 **16** cetera, from Victoria Police?---I think his main concern was, please correct me if I'm wrong, but he wanted access 13:01:42 **17** to the statements of 13:01:46 **18** 19 We had a transcript yesterday where he was calling for 13:01:49 **20** notes, police notes as well. That was something that 13:01:52 **21** was generally after as well, wasn't it?---I don't 13:01:59 **22** recall. I remember the statements being his focus. 13:02:02 **23** 24 Yeah?---I think he actually even at one stage asked for a 13:02:05 **25** stay if they couldn't be served. 13:02:08 26 27 13:02:14 **28** Would you expect that any notes which concerned negotiations or discussions between Victoria Police and 13:02:20 29 representatives of would be relevant entries to 13:02:24 **30** produce either to the court, if there needs to be a PII 13:02:30 **31** argument, or otherwise to the defence and to the Crown for 13:02:34 **32** the purposes of enabling a trial to be conducted 13:02:38 **33** 13:02:45 **34** fairly?---Yes, I would think so now, yep. 35 Would you have thought so then?---Well, I hope I did, yeah, 13:02:48 **36** I can see the relevance of it. I feel like you're just 13:02:53 **37** 13:02:57 **38** about to hit me with something that contradicts myself, so I'm being cautious, but I would have thought I did. 13:03:01 **39** 40 Just try and answer the question?---I'm trying to. 13:03:04 **41** 42 13:03:07 **43** All right?---Can I just make one point of my chronology on 30 June, sorry, for 4 July 2006. 13:03:30 **44** 45 13:03:38 **46** Yes?---"Received SMS from Nicola Gobbo, committed, worried about her safety if he follows through." 13:03:46 47

.21/11/19

alla esta internata valenda	1	VacQ I think that a inst on illustration of me using her
13:03:49	2	Yes?I think that's just an illustration of me using her
13:03:52	3 ⊿	name rather than her 3838 reference but still very much in line with cooperating with police.
13:03:57	4 5	The with cooperating with police.
13:04:21	6	What you say is that on occasions you refer to her as
13:04:21	7	Nicola Gobbo?In the same set of circumstances that
13:04:25	8	you're putting that I used 3838.
13.04.20	9	you no putting that I used bobb.
13:04:31	10	Yes?You know, I also use here her real name and this is
13:04:36	11	where I say it's probably just my thinking or who I'm
13:04:39	12	talking to at that time, you know, especially when I'd have
13:04:45	13	conversations with Jim O'Brien it was always used as 3838.
	14	
13:04:50	15	Yes?When I was talking to other people it was more
13:04:57	16	Nicola Gobbo.
	17	
13:04:58	18	I'm going to take you through other notes. It's quite
13:05:01	19	clear that you do refer to her as Nicola Gobbo at various
	20	stages. The point I'm making to you is at a time when
13:05:09		you're, and Mr O'Brien and Mr Ryan, you're trying to get
13:05:14		to, in your view of the world, see sense, you
13:05:22		provide her with a transcript, or you provide the handlers
13:05:26		with a transcript and you refer to her as 3838. It's a
13:05:28 13:05:32	25 26	fair question, isn't it, or it's a fair assumption that you're doing so for a particular purpose?I understand
13:05:32	20 27	your proposition.
13.03.33	28	your proposition.
13:05:37		All right. You say, "Look, there are other occasions which
13:05:40	30	I'd like to draw the Commission's attention to where I
13:05:43	31	describe her as Nicola Gobbo"?In the same circumstances
13:05:47	32	around cooperating.
	33	
13:05:50		Yeah, all right, okay. You then go - I think you get a
13:05:59		note - just excuse me. If we go to ICR 255 on
13:06:16	36	2006. 255?Which date, sorry?
10 00 00	37 38	2006. You'll see under the heading "
13:06:26 13:06:36		transcripts" that these transcripts are shown to Ms Gobbo
	40	"at investigator request". One assumes that that
13:06:42		investigator is a reference to, well, to Purana being you,
13:06:53		O'Brien and Gavan Ryan?I would imagine that's for Jim
13:07:01		O'Brien, yep.
	44	
13:07:04	45	You were obviously aware that the notes were being provided
13:07:08	46	because that was the effect of the meeting which you had on
13:07:11	47	, the day before?Yes.

	1	
13:07:15	2	"Ms Gobbo was aware that the second has not told the entire
13:07:19	3	truth. <u>Ms Gobb</u> o told that police will have nothing to do
13:07:19	4	with unless he tells the entire truth. Ms Gobbo
	5	believes that shot shot have a shot have believes that have believes that believes the transmission of
13:07:28		
13:07:34	6	this in his statements", that is it seems that
13:07:39	7	hasn't mentioned this in his statements. "Ms Gobbo's going
13:07:42	8	to speak to Mr Bateson about what can be done for
13:07:48	9	before she talks to him. She's concerned regarding what
13:07:52	10	charges that he'll face", right? Do you recall having a
13:07:58	11	discussion with Ms Gobbo about whether or not <b>services</b> had
13:08:06	12	<u>been truthful in his statements?I think in terms of the</u>
13:08:14	13	that we'd had, the conversations we had
13:08:18	14	with him up until that point, I think I'd been quite clear
13:08:23	15	that he wasn't a witness of truth at that point, yeah. I
13:08:27	16	was still
10.00.00	17	
13:08:28	18	And you wanted him, as far as you were concerned, to be
13:08:32	19	truthful according to certainly the view of the world that
	20	you had and your investigators had?If he was going to
13:08:35		
13:08:41		become a Crown witness, yes.
	22	Manilal he wood to be twithful in the sense that his start
	23	Would he need to be truthful in the sense that his story
13:08:48		lined up with the other witnesses who you had?I think
13:08:53	25	what's important is it's got to be a statement that fit,
13:08:59	26	you know - not fits, it is backed up by evidence.
	27	
13:09:03	28	Yeah?You know, that's - you know, I think if we're going
13:09:08	29	to put someone into the witness box we have to believe
13:09:12	30	they're telling the truth.
	31	
13:09:13	32	You were going to say fits. Were you going to say fits
13:09:17		with what the other witnesses have to say?No, what we
13:09:20		believe to be the truth.
±J•UJ•ZU	35	
13:09:22	36	All right. Based on what the other witnesses had
13:09:22		said?No, on the totality of the evidence. There was a
		· •
13:09:29		lot more than just what witnesses said.
	39	Olympic 105 second seco
	40	Okay. 465 search warrant on her office regarding notes.
13:09:35		She's prepared to assist police regarding the notes but
13:09:38	42	prefers that they be seized under warrant. Effectively do
13:09:43	43	you agree that what she's saying there is, "I'm happy for
13:09:47	44	you to have the notes but for coverage it's better if it be
13:09:52	45	done by way of a warrant"?Yes.
	46	
13:09:55		Reading that now do you see anything remotely strange about

.21/11/19

that?---No. 1 13:10:01 2 No, all right. You think that it's reasonable for a 3 13:10:08 barrister to be talking to police about handing over notes 13**:**10**:**10 **4** that she's taken of communications with her clients but 5 13:10:12 doing it under the cover of a warrant, in effect arranging 13:10:18 **6** 13:10:21 **7** it with the police that it be done that way, you don't see 13:10:25 **8** anything wrong with that?---I can see the proposition that you make but I didn't at the time. 13:10:32 9 10 Okay, all right. I think I put to you previously some of 13:10:34 **11** the things that Ms Gobbo said when she had a discussion 13:10:55 **12** 13:10:57 **13** with her handlers when she was shown the transcripts and I don't want to take you through all of those. 13:11:06 **14** But vour 13:11:09 **15** understanding was that she would be shown these 13**:**11**:**12 **16** transcripts, not given the transcripts?---Yeah, not - - -17 Do you accept that?---I accept that, yes. 13**:**11**:**15 **18** 19 13**:**11**:**17 **20** She would be permitted to read the transcripts in the presence of her handlers and not take them away, do you 13:11:20 **21** 13:11:26 **22** accept that?---Yeah, I wouldn't have wanted her to have 13:11:29 **23** them. 24 13:11:31 **25** Yeah?---At that point, no. 26 13:11:34 **27** All right. What did you want to achieve by her seeing these transcripts?---From my point of view what I 13:11:45 **28** understood, I personally, as I said on 19 April, was very 13:11:50 **29** happy to prosecute 13:11:56 **30** 31 What do you believe - - - ?---The test - - -13:11:58 **32** 33 13:12:01 **34** I'm sorry for interrupting. I just want to make the question clear. What do you believe the investigative 13:12:04 **35** endeavour was in having her see these transcripts?---I 13:12:07 **36** think what we wanted to achieve there is to inform her 13**:**12**:**11 **37** 13:12:14 **38** about what he was saying exactly and why we were not interested in his account if he maintained that account. 13:12:18 **39** 40 Yeah. Is that something that Jim Valos could have done 13:12:22 41 equally as well?---Yes. 13:12:27 **42** 43 And yet it wasn't - Valos wasn't chosen for the task of 13**:**12**:**30 **44** 13:12:35 **45** carrying out this investigative endeavour?---No, he wasn't. 46 Indeed, it was done through the SDU and it being done 13**:**12**:**42 **47** 

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

13:12:491through the SDU it wouldn't come to light without a real13:12:532scrap, that's the reason for doing it through the SDU and13:13:003not through his solicitor?---No, that certainly wasn't in13:13:044my mind in that meeting so it may well have been in Jim's13:13:095or Gavan's but it wasn't in mine.

13:13:117Okay. OnOkay. you were, I think it was a Saturday, did13:13:478you attend Victoria Police station, have you got your notes13:13:559there?---I was recalled to duty. I was on call and I was13:14:0410recalled to duty.

13:14:05 12 Yes?---Got to the office at 10 pm.

13:14:1114You're obviously aware that there was a bit of activity13:14:1515going on at that time, there were arrests being made by13:14:1816your colleagues in Operation

13:14:2118I think you and Ryan were tasked to assist in that process;13:14:2919is that right?---From my memory I just, yeah, that's right,13:14:3320I was sent out with Dale McQualter to just be in the13:14:4121vicinity of \_\_\_\_\_\_, just making sure no one came in the13:14:4622back door while we were still in that investigative phase.

13:14:5024You would have been aware that Ms Gobbo attended that13:14:5425night, wouldn't you, if you were at the office at about 1013:14:5726o'clock?---No.

13:14:5728No?---No, I didn't know that. I wasn't involved in that at<br/>all. As I said, I was just sent out - it was all hands on<br/>deck and I was sent out to sit behind<br/>no one got into it until we were ready.13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all13:15:0931<br/>all14:15:0931<br/>all15:15:0931<br/>all15:15:0931<br/>all15:15:0931<br/>all15:15:0931<br/>all16:15:0931<br/>all17:15:0931<br/>all17:15:0931<br/>all18:15:0931<br/>all19:15:0931<br/>all19:15:0931<br/

All right, okay. Thanks very much Commissioner.

 13:15:15
 35
 COMMISSIONER:
 All right then, we'll adjourn until 2

 13:15:18
 36
 o'clock.

 13:15:38
 37

- 13:15:39 38 <(THE WITNESS WITHDREW)
  - 40 LUNCHEON ADJOURNMENT
  - 41 42

13:15:40 39

6

11

13

17

23

27

- 43
- 44 45
- 46
- 47

13:51:18	1	UPON RESUMING AT 2.07 PM:
14:07:31	2	
14:07:31	3	COMMISSIONER: Yes Mr Winneke.
14:07:33	4	
14:07:34	5	< <u>STUART BATESON</u> , recalled:
14:07:36	6	
14:07:37	7	MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner. I hadn't tendered, and
14:07:40	8	perhaps I should tender, I'll pop up on the screen if <u>we</u>
14:07:44	9	can find it the so-called conflict mention. This is
14:07:48	10	2006. Mr Bateson, you're not there but you hear
14:07:53	11	about it?Yes.
14:07:54	12	
14:07:55	13	As I understand it. Do you think you got a transcript of
14:07:58	14	it?I'm not sure at that time. I could have.
14:08:09	15	
14:08:10	16	You were on the email list from the court, were you?I
14:08:13	17	think from the OPP.
14:08:14	18	
14:08:16	19	When we got your emails we see a lot of emails which have
		transcripts attached to them. I don't know whether this
14:08:23	21	was one of them. It may well be that you were getting
14:08:27	22	transcripts from the court, sorry, from the OPP around this
14:08:30	23	time?It could have been, yes.
14:08:32	24	
14:08:34		
14:08:36		#EXHIBIT RC771A - (Confidential) Conflict mention before
14:08:36		Justice King/06.
14:08:42		
14:08:42		#EXHIBIT RC771B - (Redacted version.)
14:08:45	30	
14:08:47		MR WINNEKE: It says that Messrs Horgan SC and Tinney
14:08:50	32	appeared on behalf of the Crown. Mr Heliotis appeared on
14:08:54		behalf of Solicitor 2 and then there was someone from
14:08:58		Corrections and Ms Gobbo was asked to attend. She appeared
14:09:02		at the request of the court, do you see that?Yes.
14:09:04	36	What is that should diff up one of such the same dust see 17
14:09:05	37	What's that about, if we can go over the page, just scroll
14:09:16		through that. Her Honour says, "I've received
	39	communication indicating she was prevented from having a
14:09:23		conference in relation to Mr Williams and correspondence
14:09:24	41	has been forwarded by Solicitor 2". So Prison has
14:09:35		sent a copy of the letter that had been sent by Solicitor
14:09:42 14:09:49	43 44	2. And then if we scroll through we see that Her Honour, if we keep going - I just want to go through to the
	44	II WE REED YOTHY - I JUST WAIL TO YO THEOUGH TO THE
14:10:03	45	exchange between - keep going - between Justice King and
	45 46	

.21/11/19

"The reason I asked Ms Gobbo to attend is that this are. 14:10:19 1 letter says that Ms Gobbo is acting for **second as** junior 2 14:10:24 I would have thought that that would to Mr Heliotis. 3 14:10:29 create the same problems as to why Ms Gobbo was not your 4 14:10:32 junior in the last trial." Ms Gobbo says, "Your Honour, I 5 14:10:35 haven't seen the letter but I don't think it's Mr Heliotis, 6 14:10:38 I think it's Mr Lovitt. I'm sorry, as junior to 7 14:10:40 Mr Lovitt". It may well be that she's talking about the 8 14:10:49 committal, in fact because she says, "No, no, Your Honour, 14:10:55 9 I can't appear in the trial for the same reasons I couldn't 14:10:58 10 appear at the committal and can't appear at this trial". 14:11:01 **11** Her Honour says, "Have you seen the letters?" And Ms Gobbo 14:11:08 **12** says, "No, I haven't". And Her Honour says, "The first 14:11:10 **13** letter is dated 13 April" and she sets out what is being 14:11:13 **14** 14:11:19 15 sought and I've already referred you to that. "We confirm 14:11:23 **16** the writer is the solicitor on the record for Mr Williams and Ms Gobbo is counsel for 14:11:28 **17** We advise that the proposed legal conference on Saturday 15 April is to confer 14:11:29 **18** in relation to trial proceedings listed for July of 2006", 14:11:33 **19** which was the time frame at which, at this stage, because 14:11:39 20 the matter was still going ahead as a trial, that it was 14:11:42 **21** listed, is that right?---Yes. 14:11:45 **22** 14:11:47 **23** 

I'm sure that you're not surprised, the next letter is, 14:11:53 **24** is represented by the firm Messrs Valos Black 14:11:56 **25** and his counsel is Colin Lovitt QC and Ms Nicola Gobbo". 14:11:59 **26** Justice King says to Ms Gobbo, "I think you understand why I've asked you to come. Yes, Your Honour. You are not 14:12:10 **27** 14:12:13 **28** 14:12:16 **29** counsel. No, Your Honour, I have continued to have a role in relation to \_\_\_\_\_ and I've visited him, as everyone 14:12:19 **30** here is probably well aware, with Valos and one of the 14:12:23 **31** reasons", I'll leave aside the reasons. Her Honour says, 14:12:26 **32** "I've read the plea, I've seen the plea in respect of 14:12:30 **33** was it? No, it's someone 14:12:33 **34** Sorry, Were you involved with in some other way? 14:12:37 **35** else. Not in relation to this trial, Your Honour". She says, 14:12:42 **36** "You certainly shouldn't be having a joint conference". 14:12:45 **37** Then there's a discussion which goes on and it seems that 14:12:51 **38** there was a reference to calming the waters, if you like, 14:12:55 **39** and quelling rumours, and that was the explanation that was 14:13:01 40 That was your understanding, is that right?---Yeah, 14:13:04 41 aiven. that Carl was going to plead guilty and I think the concern 14:13:07 42 14:13:11 43 was that he may well give evidence against 14:13:16 44

14:13:1745Whether or not that's the case, the transcript speaks for14:13:2046itself, but what Her Honour seems to be making reasonably14:13:2547clear is that, "In relation to this trial you are not

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

14:13:29	1	counsel". The trial involved the trial of in the
14 <b>:</b> 13 <b>:</b> 36	2	murders of and and . That's what the subject of
14 <b>:</b> 13 <b>:</b> 40	3	the trial was, do you understand that?Yes.
14:13:42	4	
14:13:43	5	And she was making it clear, insofar as she was able to as
14:13:48	6	the trial judge, that Ms Gobbo <u>was not t</u> o have a role in
14:13:53	7	the prosecution and defence of <b>second for</b> the murders of
14:14:01	8	and
14:14:04	9	making reasonably plain in that exchange, do you accept
14:14:08	10	that?Yeah, I accept that she was making it clear that
14:14:12	11	she couldn't act in a trial and I think that's accepted by
14:14:15	12	Ms Gobbo.
14:14:16	13	
14:14:19	14	You understand the point <u>being that</u> because she had acted
14:14:23	15	previously in relation to <b>second second</b> it would be <u>necessary</u>
14:14:30	16	for counsel, independently and properly advising
14:14:36	17	to provide him with sound advice as to the strength of the
14:14:41	18	case against him, including any weaknesses in th <u>e eviden</u> ce
14:14:47	19	that the star witness would provide, that being
14:14:50	20	I don't know, there was a lot in that. I think what I
14 <b>:</b> 14 <b>:</b> 56	21	can accept is it was pretty clear that the judge thought
14:14:58		there was a conflict of interest and she wouldn't allow her
14:15:04	23	to act at a trial.
14:15:06	24	
14 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 06	25	Allow her to act at a trial?Yep.
14 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 06	25 26	·
14:15:06 14:15:08		Allow her to act at a trial?Yep. That's what you took from it, did you?That's right.
	26	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right.
14:15:08	26 27	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the
14:15:08 14:15:10	26 27 28 29	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used,
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10	26 27 28 29 30	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms <u>Gobbo not</u> being
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17	26 27 28 29 30	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17	26 27 28 29 30 31	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation.
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:50	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:50 14:15:53	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes.
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:50 14:15:53	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41	<pre>That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes. Yes, by all means?2006. So when do you say that</pre>
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:50 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:16:14	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42	That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes.
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:16:14 14:16:15	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43	<pre>That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes. Yes, by all means?2006. So when do you say that conversation took place?</pre>
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:16:14 14:16:18	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44	<pre>That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes. Yes, by all means?2006. So when do you say that conversation took place? You had a discussion with - I apologise, I might have</pre>
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:51 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:16:14 14:16:18 14:16:25	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44	<pre>That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes. Yes, by all means?2006. So when do you say that conversation took place? You had a discussion with - I apologise, I might have misled you. You had a discussion with Mr Horgan - I might</pre>
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:17 14:15:20 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:41 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:16:14 14:16:18 14:16:25 14:16:49	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	<pre>That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes. Yes, by all means?2006. So when do you say that conversation took place? You had a discussion with - I apologise, I might have misled you. You had a discussion with Mr Horgan - I might just leave that for the moment. I'll leave that for the</pre>
14:15:08 14:15:10 14:15:10 14:15:14 14:15:20 14:15:27 14:15:32 14:15:37 14:15:37 14:15:38 14:15:51 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:15:53 14:16:14 14:16:18 14:16:25	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	<pre>That's what you took from it, did you?That's right. Did you have discussions with whoever relayed the information to you about the exact words that she had used, or was it a general discussion about Ms Gobbo not being permitted to be involved as counsel for?I don't know. Just my notes is what is indicative of that conversation, so no, I don't know if I had a specific conversation. Yes, all right. And then you have a discussion subsequently with Mr Horgan, correct?On 21 - sorry, I just have to go back to my notes. Yes, by all means?2006. So when do you say that conversation took place? You had a discussion with - I apologise, I might have misled you. You had a discussion with Mr Horgan - I might</pre>

14:17:05	1	further communications that you have. On the second states, we just
14:17:15	2	dealt with that the arrests of the - the arrest
14:17:21	3	Then the the second of the second to ICP 261 -
		Then The The 2006. It appears there's been a
14:17:33	4	sorry, p.201, 2006. It appears there's been a
14:17:37	5	communication between and is gobbo and he wants
14:17:45	6	<u>Ms Gobbo t</u> o speak to Colin Lovitt QC and get his opinion if
14:17:52	7	is fucked. And if so, he would likely assist
14:18:02	8	Purana. Do you see that?Yes.
14:18:06	9	
14:18:07	10	That would be not surprising. Mr Lovitt was a very
14:18:14	11	experienced criminal QC?He is.
	12	
14:18:18		And had acted in many many mundant even the verse? T
14:18:18	13	And had acted in many, many murders over the years?I
14:18:23	14	believe so, yes.
14:18:23	15	
14:18:23	16	And successfully in many cases?Yes.
14:18:26	17	
14:18:27	18	It would be very wise for a person like <b>second and a second second</b> , if he's
14:18:31	19	considering taking the course that's being suggested, to
14:18:34	20	speak to someone like Colin Lovitt who had indeed
		represented him at the committal?Look, I think it's
14:10:30		reasonable that anyone would try and get some advice from
		, , ,
14:18:46		someone they trusted.
14:18:47		
	25	
14:18:47	20	I'm talking about someone who is an experienced QC, who has
14:18:47 14:18:54		I'm talking about someone who is an experienced QC, who has represented many murderers, who has represented him at this
14:18:54	26	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04	26 27 28	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05	26 27 28 29	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for <b>community</b> to do?I think it's
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07	26 27 28 29 30	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08	26 27 28 29 30 31	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08	26 27 28 29 30 31 32	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No.
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35	<ul> <li>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.</li> <li>Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No.</li> <li>Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't</li> </ul>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36	represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16 14:19:20	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37	<ul> <li>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.</li> <li>Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No.</li> <li>Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't</li> </ul>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16 14:19:20 14:19:23	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so.</pre>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16 14:19:20 14:19:24	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39	<ul> <li>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.</li> <li>Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No.</li> <li>Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't</li> </ul>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so. Before a jury?I don't think so.</pre>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:28	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so. Before a jury?I don't think so. No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not</pre>
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:28 14:19:31	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so. Before a jury?I don't think so. No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not an experienced trial advocate?She certainly wasn't as</pre>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:28 14:19:31	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so. Before a jury?I don't think so. No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not</pre>
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:28 14:19:31 14:19:35 14:19:37	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so. Before a jury?I don't think so. No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not an experienced trial advocate?She certainly wasn't as experienced as Mr Lovitt.</pre>
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:28 14:19:31 14:19:37 14:19:38	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45	<ul> <li>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.</li> <li>Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No.</li> <li>Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so.</li> <li>Before a jury?I don't think so.</li> <li>No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not an experienced trial advocate?She certainly wasn't as experienced as Mr Lovitt.</li> <li>They're chalk and cheese, you'd have to agree with</li> </ul>
14:18:54 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:16 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:31 14:19:35 14:19:38 14:19:38	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	<pre>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes. Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No. Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so. Before a jury?I don't think so. No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not an experienced trial advocate?She certainly wasn't as experienced as Mr Lovitt.</pre>
14:18:54 14:18:58 14:19:04 14:19:05 14:19:07 14:19:08 14:19:08 14:19:12 14:19:12 14:19:15 14:19:20 14:19:23 14:19:24 14:19:24 14:19:27 14:19:28 14:19:31 14:19:37 14:19:38	26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	<ul> <li>represented many murderers, who has represented him at this committal, he would want to get a view from Mr Lovitt before he made such a decision. Do you think that's a reasonable thing for to do?I think it's reasonable, yes.</li> <li>Indeed, had you ever seen Ms Gobbo on her own representing a murderer in a Supreme Court trial?No.</li> <li>Had you seen her on her own representing anyone in any trial in either the County or the Supreme Court?I don't think so.</li> <li>Before a jury?I don't think so.</li> <li>No doubt my learned friend will correct me but she was not an experienced trial advocate?She certainly wasn't as experienced as Mr Lovitt.</li> <li>They're chalk and cheese, you'd have to agree with</li> </ul>

What Ms Gobbo says is in the exchange here, she believes 14:19:43 1 that Lovitt will affirm this, that is he will affirm that 2 14:19:52 doesn't have a chance in defending the murder 3 14:19:58 4 trial and if so - "Will affirm this and believes that he is 14:20:04 very depressed and needs a push to come on board totally". 5 14:20:10 Do you see that?---Yes. 14:20:14 **6** 7 14:20:16 I wouldn't suggest that you were aware of that 8 14:20:17 conversation, but what that does suggest - am I right about 14:20:22 9 that, were you told about that exchange?---No, I wasn't. 14:20:26 10 What date was it? 14:20:30 **11** 14:20:32 **12** 14:20:32 **13** That's 2006?---No, I was not. 14:20:35 **14** 14:20:38 15 I mean what it quite clearly shows or appears to show is 14:20:43 **16** that someone who is a human source acting as a human source, and a police agent if you like, expressing views 14:20:49 17 that would be consistent with assisting police, "He's very 14:20:52 **18** depressed and he needs a push to come on board". That 14:20:56 19 might suggest that, mightn't it?---It might. 14:21:01 20 Equally I think you could argue that it's her discussing her work as 14:21:06 21 14:21:10 **22** a barrister with her handlers. 14:21:11 **23** Yes, all right. And then there's a further discussion and 14:21:11 24 a further phone call shortly afterwards and she repeats the 14:21:22 25 above entry with respect to 14:21:27 26 has told 14:21:31 **27** him as he e<u>xpect</u>s to get at least years if he assists police or ", one assumes, "If he 14:21:35 **28** does not. And he's heard that, that is Carl Williams has 14:21:39 **29** heard that may roll and is very hurt by this, 14:21:43 **30** known him for a long time", do you see that?---Yes. 14:21:48 **31** 14:21:51 **32** 2006, if we go down to ICR 275, "Ms Gobbo is 0n 14:21:53 **33** 14:22:02 **34** ", do you see that?---No. going to see 14:22:24 35 14:22:24 **36** In any event we probably won't worry about that. If we ICR 282. then go to 3 May 2006, ICR 282. This is 3 May. 14:22:27 **37** 14:22:43 **38** "Hasn't heard from for a few days. If he knew of cooperation would be more likely to do the 14:22:48 **39** same. Has spoken to about a matter that 14:22:52 **40** had and was involved with". Two days later, if we 14:22:58 41 go to the ICR at p.288. We see that there's a further 14:23:17 **42** "If he was aware", so this 14:23:23 43 reference to at 288. is discussion with her handlers about, it appears to be, 14:23:35 44 14:23:42 **45** trying to get to assist police. "If he was aware that 14:23:48 **46** were assisting police he will and She suggests that Bateson see roll. 14:23:56 47 as soon as

possible, to also inform him that he can't talk to human 14:24:00 1 Human source believes that part of the reason that 14:24:10 **2** source. he is hesitating regarding assisting police is 3 and 14:24:12 Are you able to make any sense of that 14:24:17 **4** extract?---Not beyond the words that are written there. 14:24:24 **5** 14:24:30 **6** 14:24:30 **7** Suggestions are being made, "Look, these are ways that you 14:24:33 **8** might be able to get him on board. Focus on, for example, telling him that 14:24:37 **9** and are assisting police, that will encourage him to do so. Mr Bateson 14:24:41 **10** should see him as soon as possible. Inform him that he 14:24:45 **11** can't talk to Ms Gobbo". I mean one would think that's 14:24:51 **12** 14:24:58 **13** strange if she was acting as his barrister, "Tell him to tell the client not to speak to her". That would seem a 14:25:03 14 14:25:08 **15** bit odd?---Or is it me that's not to speak to her? 14:25:12 **16** Not to speak to Ms Gobbo, or either not to speak 14:25:13 **17** to Ms Gobbo, it's not clear, is it?---No, it's not. 14:25:18 **18** 14:25:23 **19** 14:25:24 **20** You don't know anything about that?---What date was that? I'll just check. 14:25:27 **21** 14:25:27 **22** Do you have any entries there?---No, nothing 14:25:27 **23** That's 5 May. that would help us. 14:25:53 **24** 14:25:54 **25** Her view is that he's hesitating because of the situation 14:26:00 26 14:26:04 **27** with respect to and so concern about what will occur with respect to If we then go to 9 14:26:09 **28** . 14:26:15 **29** May 2006, ICR 293. Ms Gobbo speaks to her handlers, p.293, and rang and someone from Purana should see him today, 14:26:26 **30** someone should see him and Mr O'Brien was advised about 14:26:40 **31** that?---I'm just struggling to see it. I've seen it now. 14:26:43 **32** 14:26:51 **33** 14:26:51 **34** About the middle of the page there?---Yep. 14:26:54 **35** 14:26:55 **36** Do you see that? You didn't see him at that stage, do you 14:27:01 **37** know whether anyone else went out to see him?---No, I was 14:27:04 **38** the only one - I did take other people but it was, I was the consistent. 14:27:08 **39** 14:27:09 **40** Right. If we then go to 10 May, ICR p.294. Ms Gobbo had 14:27:09 41 to speak to Detective Sergeant Bateson who said that he had 14:27:34 **42** 14:27:40 **43** heard that Ms Gobbo had had a couple of difficult weeks. There doesn't appear to be any reference to a discussion 14:27:46 **44** 14:27:51 **45** with you on 10 May, is there, in your notes or your 14:27:56 **46** diary?---No. 14:27:57 **47** 

14:27:58	1	Was it the case that on occasions you'd speak to Ms Gobbo
14:28:01	2	without making a note of it?No. So I can't make sense
14:28:06	3	of that. It was always something that I would put in.
14:28:11	4	
14:28:11	5	You mightn't always make a note of your communications with
14:28:14	6	Ms Gobbo?I would have thought I did if it was something
14:28:14	7	I thought that was particularly noteworthy, so I can't
	8	think that that occurred and I don't know what she would be
14:28:23	9	referring to in terms of a difficult couple of weeks.
14:28:26		referring to in terms of a difficult couple of weeks.
14:28:30	10	If we go to 16 May 2006 ICB p 200 There's a talephane
14:28:31	11	If we go to 16 May 2006, ICR p.300. There's a telephone
14:28:41	12	communication between Ms Gobbo and the handler. "About to
14:28:47	13	make an offer regarding a guilty plea for <b>second as</b> as
14:28:53	14	human source was advising that she needs to speak to
14:28:58	15	Bateson. She and was asking if had made a
14:29:04	16	statement and she replied not to my knowledge". But do you
14:29:09	17	know, did you have any communication with Ms Gobbo at that
14:29:12	18	stage?16 May?
14:29:15	19	
14:29:15	20	Yes?No.
14:29:20	21	
14:29:20	22	Right. On 17 May 2006, the following page, 301, do you
14:29:34	23	have a note of a conversation on 17 May?No, I do not.
14:29:40	24	
14:29:42	25	It appears that she has spoken to you, "3838, human source
14:29:49	26	spoken to", or ST, one assumes that's spoken to, "Detective
14:29:53	27	Sergeant Bateson and it appears that she was told that the
14:29:57	28	was on hold for the time being". Do you see
14:30:07	29	that? If we're to accept the accuracy of that, as you
14:30:13	30	indicated, they seem to be good record keepers, it seems
14:30:14		that there was a discussion between you and she at that
	32	time?That's what that note would indicate but I'm just
14:30:21	33	looking at what I was doing on that day. Worked till about
14:30:28	34	six o'clock. There's no note of a conversation with her.
14:30:32	35	I was pretty well engaged all of the day.
14:30:35	36	
14:30:35	37	In any event there may or may not have been a conversation
	38	?Sorry, there's, I do get a call from her on the
14:30:45	39	19th - no, I'm looking at the wrong year, sorry.
14:30:50	40	form ho, I in fooking at the wrong your, borry.
14:30:50	40 41	When do you get a call from her?
	42	when do you get a carr from her:
14:30:54		COMMISSIONER. Hole looking of the wrong year
14:30:55	43 44	COMMISSIONER: He's looking at the wrong year.
14 00 55	44 45	WITNESS, I'm looking at 10 May
14:30:57	45 46	WITNESS: I'm looking at 19 May.
14:30:57	46	MD WINNEKE. It wight halp if you look at the wight
14:30:58	47	MR WINNEKE: It might help if you look at the right

.21/11/19

14 21 00	1	year?I'm sorry.
14:31:00 14:31:03	1 2	year ?1 m sorry.
14:31:03	3	COMMISSIONER: You probably need to go back and check all
14:31:05	4	the dates?I do know they compiled my chronology, so
14:31:11	5	unless I missed one.
14:31:12	6	
14:31:13	7	MR WINNEKE: It does appear that there seem to be
14:31:16	8	references to communications that at least that's what
14:31:19	9	she's telling her handlers, and unless she's dreaming or
14:31:23	10	telling lies to her handlers it appears that she has
14:31:26	11	discussions with you which haven't been noted?Yes, I'm
14:31:31	12	on leave on 17 May 2006, so look
14:31:34	13	
	14	It may be she spoke to you - she has your mobile phone
14:31:38	15	number, does she?Yes, so she may have rang me while I
14:31:42	16	was on leave and I didn't make a note of it because I was
14:31:45	17 18	away or doing something else, I don't know, or I didn't remember to make a note of it because it wasn't
14:31:48 14:31:50	10	significant, but yeah, I was on leave for 17 May.
	10.100	significant, but yean, i was on leave for 17 hay.
14:31:52		On 15 June, so there's a bit of a gap, you're away for a
14:31:59		while, and if we come now to 15 June. Is the situation
14:32:06		that you were informed by Gavan Ryan that the wanted
14:32:12		to see you?Yes, and tell all.
14:32:16	25	
14 <b>:</b> 32 <b>:</b> 16	26	In order to provide information?My note just reads,
14:32:22	27	"Wants to see me and tell all".
14:32:24		
14:32:24	2 (D. C.)	Tell all in quotation marks, suggesting that he wants to,
14 <b>:</b> 32 <b>:</b> 30		one assumes, tell you what was going on, whether in the way
14:32:34		of a witness or as the provider of information, who
14:32:38	32	knows?Whatever it is.
14:32:39 14:32:39	33 34	And you need to go and see him and you do. It appears that
14:32:39	35	you do go and see him, you and I think Ms Kerley go and see
14:32:34 14:33:01	36	him on 16 June, is that right?Yes.
14:33:04	37	inim on to band, to that right. Tool
	38	And throughout the course of that conversation it's
14:33:08	39	apparent that he's very concerned about the position of
14:33:12	40	is that right?Let's have a look at what I saw
14:33:18	41	there. <u>Yeah. he</u> does, he does. He does talk about doing a
14:33:25	42	deal to
14:33:26	43	
14:33:26	44	He tries to leverage that situation, <b>Example 1</b> the subject
14 <b>:</b> 33 <b>:</b> 32	45	of allegations of charges I think, is that right?Yes, I
14:33:36	46	think some charges from memory.
14:33:38	47	

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

14:33:38	1	He wanted to see if he could <b>see the set of it and that</b>
14:33:42	2	would be part of the quid pro quo as far as he was
14 <b>:</b> 33:46	3	concerned?Yes.
14:33:47	4	
14:33:47	5	There were issues also I think with respect to,
14:33:50	6	which were ?I think some of the
14:33:54	7	necessitated at least being
14:33:57	8	as I recall.
14:33:58	9	If we can perhaps put up the trapscript which is
14:33:59	10 11	If we can perhaps put up the transcript which is VPL.0005.0062.0792. At this stage you're out there because
14:34:04 14:34:31	12	he's asked you to come out?Yes.
14:34:31 14:34:33	12	The slasked you to come out?Tes.
14:34:35	14	If we go to p.12.
14:34:44	15	11 we go to p.12.
14:34:44	16	COMMISSIONER: It's Exhibit 478 for the record, thanks.
14:34:47	17	,,,
14:34:48	18	MR WINNEKE: Yes, thanks Commissioner. "My solicitors
14:34:52	19	don't know you're here" and you say, "Don't know". And we
14:34:57	20	go over the page. "All right, we won't say anything". And
14:35:04	21	Kerley says, "I wondered why you did it that way". 🔳 says,
14:35:11	22	"Hey? I wondered why you did it that way", in other words
14:35:14		contacting you directly, not through the solicitor, is that
14:35:18		what you understood him to be ?Yes.
14:35:20	25	
14:35:20	26	He says, "Jim's a lovely bloke but Jim tells Nicola
14:35:27	27	everything and I just don't feel safe with Nicola 'cause
14:35:31	28 29	what I want to do, I'll cop it sweet, I just want <b>reaction</b> to be left alone, if it can be left alone, I don't know".
14:35:35 14:35:40	29 30	So there's that issue at the outset of the discussion. Did
14:35:40 14:35:47	31	you have any view as to why he wanted to speak to you
14:35:50		directly and what he meant by his concern about Nicola
14:35:57		Gobbo?Well, look, to be honest, I think was
	34	always sort of an excitable character, I think he'd go - he
14:36:08	35	wasn't one to sit still.
14:36:10	36	
14:36:10	37	Yes?So I'm not surprised to see him going different
14:36:15	38	ways, but in terms of the Nicola, what I thought at that
14:36:19	39	time was that, and now, is that he wasn't sure that Nicola
14:36:26	40	would or would not inform Williams and Mokbel and perhaps,
14:36:34		you know, endanger himself and
14:36:40	42	
14:36:43	43	So clearly he's concerned about Nicola, that seems to be
14:36:47	44 45	the case?Yes.
14:36:48	45 46	If we do on to n 44. He cave "What I know like on
14:36:56		If we go on to p.44. He says, "What I know, like an
14:37:12	47	informer, I can give you information, that's it". You say,

.21/11/19

		<u> </u>
14:37:15	1	"Okay. And no one knows about it. If youse can help
14:37:19	2	I'm looking at, I don't know what I'm looking at,
14:37:23	3	whatever". You say, "Well, what do we need to do to you
	4	then?" And he says, "Sign it". And you say, "No, what I
14:37:26		
14:37:31	5	need you to do is get your head together, write down some
14:37:35	6	stuff on paper yourself. We'll come down and see you
14:37:38	7	perhaps on Monday, if you like, and you can keep the
14:37:43	8	paper". At that stage he's still not over the line, if you
14:37:47	9	like, he's still not saying to you, "I am prepared to
14:37:52	10	assist you, to go into the witness box for you"?Correct.
14:37:55	11	
	12	And there's a difference between pleading guilty on the one
14:37:58		
14:38:01	13	hand and then pleading guilty and going that extra step and
14:38:06	14	getting into the witness box and he's saying, "Look, I'm
14:38:09	15	happy to provide you with information but I'm just not
14:38:11	16	prepared at this stage to get into the witness box"?Yes.
14:38:16	17	
14:38:16	18	And there was quite a bit of this going on in the times
14:38:18	19	that you were speaking to him, wasn't there?Look, I
14:38:24	20	think we visited him five times, yeah, and he was, he was
14:38:30		just that type of character, so there was a bit of back and
14:38:30		forth, yeah.
		Torti, yean.
14:38:34		Finally the way it a laft is lift we as to a 45 What T
14:38:36		Finally the way it's left is, if we go to p.45, "What I
14:38:48		<u>want you t</u> o do, what I need you to do, if you want to help
14:38:52	26	and I'm not saying that we can in any way, but
14:38:56	27	what I need you to do is get you to get your head together,
14:38:59	28	write some of this down in a clear order, I want to know
14:39:05	29	how you know stuff, not just what you know, how you know,
14:39:09	30	okay". So that's what you were saying to him. "We want
14:39:13		you to put this information down, that's the first step and
14:39:17		then we'll take it from there", but you still haven't got
14:39:20		him over the line, have you?No.
		ITTIL OVEL CHE THE, HAVE YOU!NO.
14:39:22		That a hear tandoned I think Commissionen has it?
14:39:33		That's been tendered I think, Commissioner, has it?
14:39:37		
14:39:38		COMMISSIONER: Yes, 478, 16 June 2006.
14:39:42	38	
14 <b>:</b> 39 <b>:</b> 43	39	MR WINNEKE: Thanks very much. I just want to, before I
14:39:45	40	move on from that, I missed a matter on 26 May. Can we put
14:39:50		this up, VPL.2000.0001.9408. This is a hand over document
14:40:28		which was created by members of the SDU.
14:40:34		
14:40:34		COMMISSIONER: Exhibit 301 I'm told.
14:40:34 14:40:36		Confidence Exhibit out I m toru.
		MP WINNEKE, Voc. If we can do to p 2 of the document
14:40:36		MR WINNEKE: Yes. If we can go to p.3 of the document.
14:40:46	47	What you see there is as at that date, is still

.21/11/19

14:40:52	1	uncertain, there's still uncertainty about him with respect
14:40:55	2	to rolling although Ms Gobbo reckons he will. He was
14:40:59	3	hesitating with respect to some discrepancies in the Purana
14:41:03	4	materials and also may now have put him in for
14:41:12	5	various and Purana don't want to see him again
14:41:17	6	until he's going to give the 100 per cent truth.
14:41:25	7	Right?Yes.
14:41:26	8	
		Are you aware that Mr O'Brien had arranged for Mc Cobbe to
14:41:29	9	Are you aware that Mr O'Brien had arranged for Ms Gobbo to
14:41:40	10	view draft statements behind the scenes, if you
14:41:47	11	like?No.
14:41:47	12	
14:41:48	13	Had you had any knowledge of that?No.
14:41:50	14	
14:41:55	15	What I'm going to suggest is that there was a sort of an
	16	MO, if you like, whereby Purana would arrange for Ms Gobbo
14:41:58		
14:42:03	17	to see documents, if you like, behind the scenes or in
14:42:07	18	secret to provide her with information to enable her to
14:42:11	19	carry out the tasks that Purana wanted her to carry out as
14:42:15	20	an agent of Victoria Police. Now, do you accept that
14:42:19	21	proposition or not?No, I don't.
14:42:22		
		We've got evidence that that occu <u>rred with r</u> espect to your
14:42:23		
14:42:29		transcripts of conversations with correct?
14:42:35	25	We've got evidence that occurs with respect to
14:42:42	26	statements, looking at those statements and commenting on
14:42:44	27	them and checking them. Now you say you're not aware of
14:42:48	28	that?No, I was not.
14:42:50	29	
	30	You've heard, I take it you say you weren't aware then but
	31	you're aware now?Only since you raised it.
14:42:54		you re aware now?onry since you raised it.
14:42:57	32	
14:42:58	33	Okay. Obviously there's evidence that Ms Gobbo was
14:43:01	34	involved, w <u>e'll come t</u> o it in due course, in the process of
14:43:05	35	looking at statements, are you aware of
14:43:11	36	that?Yes.
14:43:12	37	
	38	And you were aware of that at the time?Yes.
		And you were aware of that at the time!tes.
	39	
14:43:20	40	And that was at a time before the statements had been
14:43:22	41	provided to solicitors? Before they'd been
14:43:31	42	signed?Before they'd been signed, yep.
14:43:33	43	
14:43:33		Do you agree that that is not the way in which Victoria
14:43:37		Police would, as a general course, deal with
		barristers?Generally it would be the solicitor, so the
14:43:45		
14:43:47	47	other times - it was our common procedure then and still

exists to get, if the person wanted their lawyer to review 14:43:52 **1** the statements, we did that with and we did it 14:43:59 **2** again with Carl Williams when he made a statement later, we 3 14:44:03 provided that to Marita Altman all of which are solicitors. 14:44:06 **4** 5 14:44:11 Yes, she was the solicitor on the record and it was 14:44:11 **6** 14:44:13 **7** provided to her in a copy that she could keep and 14:44:16 **8** have?---Yeah. 14:44:18 **9** Do you accept that?---Marita Altman? 14:44:18 **10** 14:44:21 **11** Yes?---I don't know if she got to keep it. 14:44:21 **12** 14:44:23 **13** Did she get a hard copy in her hand which she was able to 14:44:24 **14** 14:44:27 **15** retain?---I'm not sure. 14:44:29 **16** 14:44:29 **17** Did you at one stage or did any members of Purana go into her offices at one stage and ask for the return of the 14:44:34 **18** statement?---I don't remember that. 14:44:36 **19** 14:44:37 **20** You don't know, okay. If we can go to p.2 of this 14:44:37 **21** document. You'll see that with respect to 14:44:42 **22** . if we can highlight that part of it, "Statement still being taken 14:44:48 **23** by various investigators although the main contact is with 14:44:54 **24** 14:44:58 **25** Dale Flynn. DSU have not yet seen any statements but believe to be very full and frank, eg admits 14:45:02 **26** 14:45:07 **27** of implicating various people. From Jim O'Brien", he's your boss, correct?---Yeah, he was 14:45:16 **28** 14:45:22 **29** in charge of Purana, yes. 14:45:23 **30** "Happy to supply copies of statements for 14:45:24 **31** Ms Gobbo to check on the quiet before signing but better if 14:45:29 **32** not openly involved in this process". Do you see that?---I 14:45:33 **33** 14:45:37 **34** do. 14:45:38 **35** 14:45:39 **36** What I'm suggesting to you is that that was the MO, that was what Purana was using Ms Gobbo for and doing with 14:45:42 **37** 14:45:48 **38** her?---No, well that's, that may be what Jim O'Brien did, I don't know. I don't know what he said about that, but that 14:45:53 **39** certainly wasn't my point of view and it certainly wasn't, 14:45:57 **40** wasn't what I was dealing with Ms Gobbo in terms of her 14:46:01 41 being a barrister. 14:46:05 **42** 14:46:06 **43** There were, do you accept - thanks Commissioner, you Yes. 14:46:08 44 14:46:14 **45** can take that down. Do you accept that there were, there 14:46:23 **46** was rumour going around that Ms Gobbo was in fact providing assistance to Victoria Police?---At that point? 14:46:30 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

14:46:35	1	
14:46:35	2	At around that time and indeed before then?I think it
14:46:40	3	starts to come out about that time, we get some intel from
14:46:43	4	the prison.
14:46:44	5	
14:46:45	6	Yeah?I'd have to find the exact reference but at around
14:46:52	7	that time. And I guess even on 4 July that SMS where she
14:46:58	8	indicates that she's still being harassed about him,
14:47:03	9	provides some indication. I think there's another informed
14:47:09	10	by, 7 July, there we go, informed by Corrections that
14:47:13	11	there's some intel that she's behind him talking to us.
14:47:17	12	
14:47:18	13	Yes. But what I'm suggesting to you is those rumours had
14:47:21	14	been circulating for quite a while because when you spoke
14:47:24	15	to, even back and I don't think I've taken you to
14:47:32	16	this transcript, perhaps I'll do it now, but when you spoke
14:47:35	17	to him back in March with Mr O'Brien she was, he was
14:47:39	18	suggesting that she may well have been more interested in
14:47:43	19	helping the police out than other matters or other issues,
14:47:48	20	do you accept that?Yeah, I always interpreted that she was more interested in helping the police than the Mokbels
14:47:51	21 22	and the Williams. So helping, you know, in that, but not,
14:47:56	22	not facilitating the instructions of, for Carl and for
14:48:03 14:48:09	23	Tony.
14:48:09	25	Tony .
14:48:09	26	Ultimately what he was wanting in circumstances where he
14:48:10	27	simply didn't know what the situation was, he wanted to
14:48:18	28	know whether someone was going to be on his side,
14:48:21		correct?Yes.
14:48:22	30	
14:48:23	31	And that's why he was asking you for your views, albeit
14:48:29	32	perhaps he shouldn't have, he should have been - I don't
14:48:33	33	know who else he can ask, but he was asking you for your
14:48:36	34	views, wasn't he, back in March?Yes.
14:48:38	35	여러의 가지 않는 것 것 같아. 이가 가지 않는 것 같아.
14:48:38	36	You've always maintained that you said to him, "Well look
14:48:42	37	you should have an independent lawyer"?I said that at
14:48:46	38	the beginning but it became clear that, that he trusted
14:48:51	39	Nicola, that she knows all about him and that was his
14:48:56	40	preference, yeah.
14:48:56	41	
14:49:02	42	Can I suggest that you at no stage discouraged him from
14:49:10	43	utilising her as a barrister?Not beyond what we covered
14:49:16	44	off on yesterday.
14:49:17	45	
14:49:18	46	Indeed, if anything, despite what you assert in your
14:49:21	47	statement, can I suggest to you that you, if not

14:49:26	1	explicitly, implicitly encouraged him to continue using
14:49:31	2	her?I don't know that that's fair. I start off by
14:49:37	3	saying, I say, "You're better off with independent
14:49:41	4	representation" and I think Jim O'Brien says it again at a
14:49:45	5	following meeting, so I'm not sure that that's fair.
14:49:48	6	Torrowing modering, oo I m not ouro that that o farr.
	7	What you said I think you said much corlian on maybe on
14:49:49		What you said, I think you said much earlier on, maybe on
14:49:54	8	the first meeting that you had with her, that insofar as a
14:50:01	9	discussion was being had about her lawyers, you said as a
14:50:07	10	general proposition it would be worthwhile him having -
14:50:14	11	perhaps I should be fair and put it quite clearly, just
14:50:18	12	excuse me?I've got it here.
14:50:21	13	
14:50:21	14	Yes?This is him speaking, "Jim, I've got heaps of
14:50:25	15	confidence in Jim, Nicola was good but she was, she has to
14:50:29	16	give something, I can't, you know what I mean".
11.00.29	17	give competiting, i can e, you know what i mouth i
14.50.21	18	Yeah?I said, "I personally think you are better off with
14:50:31		
14:50:34	19	independent, um, legal representation. That's what I
14:50:37	20	personally think. Now I can't tell you to change your
14:50:41		solicitors or anything because as far as I know they're
	22	both very good".
	23	
14:50:43	24	Yeah?"What I'm saying is they're involved with a lot of
14:50:46	25	other people."
14:50:46	26	
14:50:46	27	Yes. I mean that's really as high you get to suggesting to
14:50:56	28	him that he shouldn't be having Nicola on his team, isn't
14:51:00		it?Personally, yeah, I think Jim O'Brien mentions it
14:51:00		again in the next meeting.
	30	
14:51:06		If we as to 00 Merch at a 00 of that thereas into In fact
14:51:06	-	If we go to 23 March at p.82 of that transcript. In fact
14:51:21		81. Mr O'Brien says, "Who are you going to use? What are
14:51:26		you going to do as far as a solicitor goes?" He says,
14:51:29	35	"Nicola, listen to this one"
14:51:31	36	
14:51:31	37	COMMISSIONER: Which transcript is this?
14:51:33	38	
14:51:33	39	MR WINNEKE: Sorry, this is 23 March, Commissioner. I'll
14:51:46		preface all of these questions around this proposition,
14:51:48		that you know at this stage that Ms Gobbo is an agent of
14:51:52		Victoria Police?I know she's a registered human source.
14:51:52		TOTOTIC TOTTOC: KNOW SHO S & TEGISTERED HUMAN SOULCE.
		A registered human courses. And you know that she has been
14:51:56		A registered human source. And you know that she has been
14:52:01		providing information to you
14:52:04		
14:52:04	47	COMMISSIONER: It's Exhibit 476.

.21/11/19

14:52:06	1	
14:52:07	2	MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner. Now since, well, in a
14:52:14	3	sort of an overt way since 2005, March of 2005, do you
14:52:19	4	agree with that?Yes, I agree that she provided me some
14:52:23	5	information over, over that period in 2005.
14:52:27	6	
14:52:28	7	And you'd been dealing with her now for quite a period of
14:52:33	8	time and I suggest you must have had the impression that
14:52:37	9	she was a person who was wanting to impress you and impress
14:52:42	10	police?I'm not sure that I conceptualised it in that
14:52:54	11	fashion.
14:52:54	12	
14:52:55	13	You knew that she was providing information about people
14:52:57	14	who were clients of hers?I know she provided me with
14:53:02	15	information as we've gone through. I don't know what she
14:53:06	16	was providing since she was registered and speaking to the
14:53:13	17	SDU. So I do know what evidence we've gone through, yes, I
14:53:17	18	accept that.
14:53:18	19	
14:53:18	20	If you were going to recommend, for example, a close family
14:53:22	21	members of yours, a solid independent lawyer, you'd be very
14:53:27	22	concerned about recommending someone like Nicola Gobbo, in
14:53:30	23	the circumstances, bearing in mind everything that you
14:53:34	24	knew?Yeah, I don't think that I would. I'd probably go
14:53:41	25	for Colin Lovitt, he was good.
14:53:46	26	
14:53:46	27	You couldn't possibly because you knew she was a police
14:53:50	28	agent?What I do know is my family and friends are not
14:53:55	29	drug dealers associating with organised crime criminals.
14:53:58	30	
14:53:58	31	No?So with a long history with a particular barrister,
14:54:04	32	so I think the circumstances are not necessarily
14:54:06	33	comparable. I don't think we're comparing oranges with
14:54:11	34	apples.
14:54:11	35	
14:54:11	36	I'm simply talking about if someone is saying to you, "I
14:54:16	37	want to have a barrister, do you think I can trust this
14:54:19	38	person?" You're effectively not discouraging and
14:54:24	39	encouraging him of the view that a person who you know to a
14:54:30	40	significant degree is on the side of the police, you're not
14:54:34	41	discouraging and on one view you're encouraging this fellow
14:54:38	42	to get the advice from this woman?I start off by saying,
14:54:42	43	"I think you're better off with someone independent". When
14:54:47	44	he says things like, "You know, Nicola knows me, Nicola,
14:54:49	45	you know, I trust Nicola, Nicola knows everything about
14:54:53		me". You know, where he's putting those situations to me I
14:54:59	47	ultimately believe that she'll do the right thing for him
		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,

.21/11/19

because I saw that happen in She didn't, which 14:55:03 1 I thought he was concerned about, I thought his concerns 14:55:07 **2** were, "Is she going to go behind my back and start talking 3 14:55:10 to Tony and to Carl and others" and what I'm trying to say 14:55:15 **4** to him in these conversations is, "I don't think she will". 14:55:20 **5** That's - and in my mind I'm saying to myself, I know she 14:55:24 6 won't because she didn't do it to 14:55:29 **7** 8 14:55:32 14:55:32 **9** That's not the issue about telling other people. The issue is to say to a person, "Look, this is the strength of the 14:55:36 10 case against you. I can tell you absolutely 14:55:40 **11** independently", as you would expect Mr Lovitt to do, "This 14:55:45 **12** 14:55:47 **13** is the strength of the case. We're not starting from a position that, 'I'm an agent of Victoria Police and I have 14:55:51 **14** 14:55:53 **15** a proclivity to push people over the line'", as appears to 14:55:56 **16** have been the case when you look at all this stuff behind the scenes. You're starting from the position that you 14:55:59 **17** tell the person exactly the strength of the case against 14:56:02 **18** them, the whys and the wherefores and you say to them, "You 14:56:04 **19** have" or, "You have not got a prospect" and that's what you 14:56:06 20 want and that's what you would want as a person if you're 14:56:09 21 14:56:12 **22** in trouble, do you agree with that?---I would want that, 14:56:16 **23** yes. 14:56:16 **24** 14:56:17 **25** It doesn't matter whether this person has been a crook for Our system of justice requires that that person get 14:56:22 26 vears. 14:56:27 **27** absolutely independent legal advice from a person who 14:56:30 28 doesn't have the sorts of hang up connections that Ms Gobbo 14:56:33 **29** had with Victoria Police, do you accept that proposition?---Can you put it again? My apologies. 14:56:37 **30** 14:56:39 **31** It doesn't matter whether the people - I mean you regard 14:56:40 **32** these people as long-time crooks. You regard them as 14:56:45 **33** 14:56:48 **34** probably guilty. But are these people and does our justice 14:56:52 **35** system require that these people have an absolutely independent legal advisor to give them the warts and all 14:56:55 **36** 14:57:00 **37** view of their case?---I never really thought it was, was my position to do that. I mean we talked and raised around 14:57:04 **38** legal practitioners, he asked me some questions, I said 14:57:09 39 what I thought. 14:57:14 **40** 14:57:15 **41** Mr Bateson, it's not what I asked. I'm simply asking you a 14:57:15 **42** 14:57:19 **43** simple question: do you believe that people, whether they're crooks or not, are entitled - does our justice 14:57:21 44 14:57:25 **45** system require they have an absolutely independent legal 14:57:28 **46** practitioner?---I think what I'm - in my view, I'm not sure that we agree on the independent. What I would say is that 14:57:34 **47** 

they have absolute right to seek legal counsel. That's an 14:57:38 1 absolute right. You know, if you're asking me, all right, 14:57:42 **2** well when I'm facilitating those rights do I have to then 3 14:57:46 4 go the next step. 14:57:51

> I'm not asking you that question. What I'm asking you just as a member of the community, would you expect that a person who goes to see a lawyer, doesn't matter who they are, should be independent and not operating as an agent of Victoria Police?---Look, ultimately - - -

It's a pretty simple question?---I think, well, I think you 14:58:12 **12** 14:58:16 **13** can do two things. You know, would this ever happen again? Clearly not. But my view is you can be a human source and 14:58:20 **14** 14:58:25 **15** a barrister at the same time.

14:58:34 17 What I suggest to you is that you were quite content, and indeed you regarded it as advantageous for you as a member 14:58:40 **18** of Victoria Police in pursuing your actions, to have 14:58:46 **19** Ms Gobbo as the lawyer for \_\_\_\_\_\_ ---Well, I think I've 14:58:49 20 answered this before but what I say to that is that's not 14:58:54 **21** It would have been easier for me to have someone 14:58:58 **22** correct. else because I would have to still go through the process 14:59:01 **23** of protecting her and her safety. So guite frankly, it 14:59:05 **24** would have been an easier job, because I always believed 14:59:12 **25** that was going to get there, and quite frankly if 14:59:15 26 14:59:19 **27** he didn't I didn't care, so it would have been much easier for me if it wasn't Ms Gobbo. 14:59:22 28

> All right. Can I suggest this to you, you knew that Colin Lovitt had appeared for at committal. You knew that he had an involvement in the matter. You knew when this fellow was asking for your advice, and it was unwise of him to do so I suggest, but when he was asking your advice you could have said, "Well, you might want to go and have a chat to Colin Lovitt because he's the fellow who knows all about your case". That would have been an easy thing for you to say?---I'm not his mate, I'm not his friend.

What, Colin's or

5

8

14:57:52

14:57:58 14:58:02 **9** 

14:57:52 **6** 14:57:56 **7** 

14:58:07 10 14:58:12 **11** 

14:58:30 16

14:59:24 **29** 

14:59:24 **30** 

14:59:28 **31** 

14:59:34 32

14:59:37 **33** 14:59:42 **34** 

14:59:47 **35** 

14:59:53 **36** 14:59:58 **37** 

15:00:02 **38** 

15:00:06 **39** 15:00:06 **40** 

15:00:09 41

s.

But you're sitting here saying, "Look, no, no, I'm trying to do the best, and I'm saying" - you're saying to the 15:00:10 42 15:00:11 43 Royal Commission, "Look, she knew all about him and she 15:00:14 44 15:00:17 **45** knew about his background". He was asking you, "Do you think I should engage this person?" You could have said to 15:00:23 **46** him, "Well, I" - instead of you saying, "I think you should 15:00:27 **47** 

.21/11/19

have independent representation, I wouldn't have Ms Gobbo 15:00:32 1 or you might want to have a chat to your QC about it". 15:00:36 **2** You could have said that, couldn't you?---I could have said 3 15:00:43 4 that and the next question - - -15:00:45 5 It would have been easy - - - ?--- - - he would have 6 said, "Why is that" and I would have been left in the same 7 15:00:48 8 position. 15:00:51 15:00:51 9 Oh come off it. You could have said, "Yeah, speak to 15:00:51 10 Lovitt. Why is that? Because he's done your committal, he 15:00:56 **11** knows about your case"?---Why would I do that when my 15:00:58 **12** 15:01:01 **13** impression of Ms Gobbo at this stage in these proceedings is that she acts honestly as a barrister when representing 15:01:05 **14** her clients during these sorts of negotiations, so why 15:01:09 **15** 15:01:13 **16** would I? 15:01:13 **17** Why would you as a police officer when you know the person 15:01:14 **18** is a police agent?---Well, I think we've covered off on 15:01:17 **19** 15:01:21 20 that bit. 15:01:22 **21** 15:01:22 **22** Yeah, all right. 15:01:22 **23** COMMISSIONER: You said you can be, your view is you can be 15:01:23 **24** a human source and also a barrister at the same time. 15:01:26 **25** Can you be a human source and a barrister acting for someone 15:01:29 **26** 15:01:35 **27** who, when you've also acted for the key witness against that person?---Well that, Your Honour, is, I guess, where I 15:01:41 **28** 15:01:48 **29** feel it's a bit murky. We go through that conflict hearing and ultimately Ms Gobbo is allowed to act at 15:01:52 **30** So I get the concept but when I'm sitting there, you 15:02:02 **31** plea. know, in a room full of renowned legal minds and that's 15:02:08 **32** allowed to happen I would say well perhaps their interests 15:02:12 **33** 15:02:16 **34** have not diverged if one has pleaded and the other one has 15:02:21 **35** pleaded or is involved in pleading. 15:02:23 **36** Even when she's acting on the plea it's not publicly known 15:02:24 **37** 15:02:27 **38** that she also acted for the key witness against the person who's pleading guilty?---It might not be publicly known but 15:02:32 **39** she says that during the conflict hearing, she acted for 15:02:36 **40** one of the witnesses. And certainly it's known by the OPP, 15:02:40 **41** if not the judge. 15:02:44 **42** 15:02:48 **43** Right, I understand your evidence. 15:02:48 **44** 15:02:50 **45** 15:02:50 **46** MR WINNEKE: No one knew that she was acting as a human source providing information against her client?---No, not 15:02:54 47

15:02:56	1	that I know of.
15:02:57	2	
15:02:57	3	Look, you knew broadly what Posse was about. The idea was
15:03:01	4	to, that is the drug arm of Posse, to bring down the Mokbel
15:03:06	5	cartel?Yes.
15:03:07	6	
15:03:07	7	You knew that Gobbo was involved in that arm of the
15:03:13	8	operation?Look, I don't know what she was providing but
15:03:17	9	it made sense because, you know, Jim O'Brien was in charge
15:03:22	10	of Purana phase 2 and during my dealings with Jim it seemed
15:03:30	11	to be that there was a clear connection, yep.
15:03:32	12	
15:03:33	13	And so you knew that she was in effect providing
15:03:39	14	information to Victoria Police about people she was acting
15:03:42		for?I don't know that I knew that. How do you say that?
15:03:52		
15:03:52	-	She was representing Mokbel at the time in 2006, she was
15:03:56		representing Mokbel?Yeah, but I don't know she's
15:03:59		providing information about Mokbel to the SDU.
15:04:00		
15:04:00		You just said you had a general view about what Posse was
15:04:00		about was to attack the Mokbel cartel and associates of
15:04:04 15:04:07		Mokbel?But there was a lot of people involved in that
15:04:07		criminal cartel.
		criminal carter.
15:04:12		You know the wee esting for Makhal and you know that the
15:04:13		You knew she was acting for Mokbel and you knew that the
15:04:16		idea of Posse was to bring down Mokbel?I think I knew
15:04:21		she was acting for Mokbel, I'm not sure that I did.
15:04:25		
15:04:25		You would have been aware at the time if she's acting for
15:04:28		Mokbel in the Supreme Court at the time when?Could
15:04:32		have been.
15:04:32		
15:04:32		You would have?Yep.
15:04:33		
15:04:33		And he says to you, "I believe she's ultimately honest".
15:04:39	37	Sorry, you say, "I believe Nicola is ultimately
15:04:45	38	honest"?Yes.
15:04:46	39	
15:04:46	40	How can you say that about a person who you know is acting
15:04:50	41	as an agent of police and providing information against
15:04:53	42	people for whom she acts? How can you say that?Look,
15:04:58	43	what I was referring to there, and I don't think it
15:05:01	44	necessarily excludes you from being honest by being a
15:05:04	45	registered human source. Having said that, what I'm
15:05:08		referring to there, and what I believe he is asking me, is
15:05:14		can she be trusted to keep what he's doing confidential?

.21/11/19

And based on my experience with how she conducted herself 15:05:19 1 during , she can be and that's the honesty I'm 2 15:05:23 referring to there. 3 15:05:27 4 15:05:28 All right. It's not the honesty that you'd expect though 5 15:05:28 of a legal practitioner who is going to honestly tell a 6 15:05:31 person about what their prospects are?---No, I believe she 15:05:34 **7** would give him good advice. 15:05:39 **8** 15:05:41 9 If you're honestly saying to this Royal Commission, "I was 15:05:42 **10** in telling him about my views about the honesty of Nicola 15:05:45 **11** Gobbo, in other words I'm trying to provide him with honest 15:05:49 **12** 15:05:52 **13** advice about whether or not he should use her", you would have said, "I suggest that you should perhaps speak to your 15:05:55 **14** I mean if you fair dinkum had his interests at 15:06:02 **15** silk". 15:06:04 **16** heart that's what you'd say?---I'm not sure that I had his interests at heart. 15:06:08 17 18 15:06:13 **19** No, but that's what I'm saying. What's the point of saying to the Commission, "I felt that she could and I felt that 15:06:14 **20** she was honest"?---What I'm saying there is what I tell him 15:06:18 **21** 15:06:21 **22** there is what I believe at that time. I think that's what I'm trying to get across, Mr Winneke. 15:06:22 **23** 15:06:25 **24** 15:06:26 **25** So then the next time you have this sort of All right. conversation with is when you and Kerley go and 15:06:32 **26** 15:06:40 **27** see him I think on 16 June, is that right?---Yes. 15:06:44 **28** 15:06:54 **29** At that stage he's still wanting to know, he's still wanting to know whether or not he can rely on his lawyers, 15:07:00 **30** isn't he?---I think he says here, "My solicitors don't know 15:07:07 **31** Don't they? All right, we won't say vou're here. 15:07:19 **32** anything". That's the one we spoke about before, isn't it? 15:07:23 **33** 34 You go and see him a couple of days later?---On the 15:07:26 **35** Yeah. 15:07:29 **36** 5th. 15:07:30 **37** On 22 June?---Yep. 15:07:30 **38** 15:07:33 **39** And this is VPL.0005.0062.0305. 15:07:33 40 15:07:44 **41** COMMISSIONER: I think that's Exhibit 475. 15:07:45 **42** 15:07:50 **43** MR WINNEKE: Again he's saying to you, and if we go to, for 15:07:51 44 15:07:58 **45** example, p.2, "Let's just work, can we work this out because I want to just minimise my sentence but at the same 15:08:04 **46** time I don't want to put the whole family", et cetera. 15:08:07 **47** You

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

say, "Why did you ring Nicola? I thought you said you were 15:08:10 1 worried about her. I'm happy that you did, right". Do you 15:08:14 2 see that?---Sorry, which section? 3 15:08:19 15:08:22 4 15:08:24 **5** Page 2?---I've got p.2 here. Have we got the right one up? 15:08:39 **6** That's an earlier one actually. 15:08:41 **7** 15:08:42 **8** I think it might be. Have we got 0005.0062.0305. If we 15:08:52 **9** try that. 15:09:05 10 COMMISSIONER: 479. It's 22 June you want, isn't it? 15:09:05 **11** 15:09:20 12 15:09:20 **13** MR WINNEKE: That is 22 June. That is in fact 22 June although it's dated the 16th, if you see the first line you 15:09:23 **14** 15:09:28 **15** see it says Friday 22 June, do you see that?---Yes, I see 15:09:33 16 that. 15:09:33 17 It's misdated but it appears to be 22 June. If we go, for 15:09:33 **18** 15:09:42 **19** example, to - the discussion starts on page - you say, 15:09:56 20 "Well, there's not much use us taking statements if that's what you're going to say because" - he's talking about 15:10:00 21 15:10:08 **22** pleading, "I'm going to plead something, I'm going to still 15:10:12 **23** deny that I had anything, I didn't plan it, and I'm being 15:10:17 **24** straight out with you. If I planned it I'd say it because I'm going to be pleading to it". You say, "Look, there's 15:10:19 25 not much use in us taking statements if that's what you're 15:10:21 26 15:10:25 **27** going to say because I don't believe you, so it's no use me taking a false statement in my eyes, you know. That's 15:10:28 28 something that you can say on your plea if you want, if you 15:10:30 **29** want to plead guilty and you want". He says, "What do you 15:10:33 **30** 15:10:36 **31** reckon? Colin Lovitt to say that on your behalf, then 15:10:40 **32** that's something the judge can take into consideration, that's something for you to say". Right, he says, "Let's 15:10:43 **33** just work, can we work this out because I want to just 15:10:47 **34** 15:10:50 **35** minimise my sentence but at the same time I don't want to put the whole family, I'm going to tell you it will be the 15:10:51 **36** whole truth, I'm not going to, you know, nothing to hold 15:10:55 **37** 15:10:59 **38** back because I'm going to make sure that I hold nothing back". You say, "Why did you ring Nicola? 15:11:03 **39** I thought you said you were worried about her? I'm happy that you did, 15:11:06 40 right". You are happy that he did, aren't you, you're 15:11:11 **41** telling him the truth there?---I'm happy that he's sought 15:11:15 **42** 15:11:19 **43** legal advice, yeah. 15:11:20 44 15:11:20 **45** And he says, "I trust her. I warned her, yeah". And then 15:11:26 **46** if you go to p.6 there's a discussion about the sentence and he's concerned about a sentence, if he pleads and shuts 15:11:33 **47** 

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

his mouth, "But at least I know that none of my family will 15:11:38 1 ever be touched". Clearly he's appreciating the fact that 15:11:42 **2** he's in real difficulties and he needs to speak to a 3 15:11:46 15**:**11**:**49 **4** lawyer?---Yep. 5 15:11:49 "Look", you say, "My opinion counts for nought really, I 6 15:11:51 15:11:56 **7** know that. Nicola was saying the same thing counts for 15:11:59 **8** nought but hers, not yours". You say, "Yeah, I mean the only opinion that counts is the judge's". Again, if we can 15:12:02 **9** just finish this up, this exercise about whether you were 15:12:09 **10** actually encouraging or discouraging her. If we go to p.48 15:12:12 **11** of the transcript. He's saying, "That's what I'm trying to 15:12:27 **12** 15:12:40 **13** weigh up here. I'm only going to save three. four. five years, I'm better just shutting up. everyone's happy" and he says he's can see 15:12:43 **14** 15:12:50 **15** You say, "All right. Leave it with us Monday and if we don't 15:12:54 **16** come back", and he says, "Nicola will tell you something, 15:12:58 **17** I'm pretty hard to understand". Ms Kerley says, "We don't 15:13:01 **18** need Nicola to tell us that, you talk in riddles". He 15:13:06 **19** says, "Nicola will tell ya, Nicola understands me?---Sorry, 15:13:10 **20** that's - it's just moving up now. 15:13:14 **21** 15:13:15 **22** "Because I'm worried if I'm going to get shafted". You 15:13:15 **23** say, "Are you happy if I talk to Nicola about this? Yeah, 15:13:20 **24** Do you reckon that she'll say anything like if youse 25 yep. have had". You say, "Look, to be honest I think Nicola is, 26 um, a very honest barrister". Can I say, that's a lie, you 15:13:28 **27** accept that?---No, well look, I think you've got to look at 15:13:33 **28** the question he asked before, "Do you reckon she'll say 15:13:38 **29** anything?" 15:13:44 **30** 31 Yeah?---And that's where I'm saying that, "No, I don't 15:13:44 **32** think she will", I believe she's honest in that regard. 15:13:47 **33** 15:13:51 **34** In that regard she's honest. 15:13:51 **35** But you know what he's after is legal advice, independent legal advice. 15:13:53 **36** He wants to 15:13:57 **37** know what he should be doing?---I think what he's asking 15:14:01 **38** there is just what I'm replying to, that will she say 15:14:06 **39** anything. 15:14:06 **40** You say, "No, I think she'll do the right thing. That's 15:14:07 **41** why I want her because she knows what I'm all about, she 42 understands me. You know, Nicola knew all this. 15:14:10 **43** I've got no problems with Nicola", you say. "Yeah, Nicola knows a 15:14:12 **44** 15:14:15 **45** bit, a bit of it, and you know she's not stupid. Yep". 15:14:19 **46** You say, "She's good. I think you can trust her"?---Yes. 15:14:23 **47** 

15:14:23	1	Can I suggest to you that she is one person that you know
15:14:28	2	he can absolutely not trust to provide her with independent
	2	legal advice?I think what he's asking there, and what I
15:14:32		
15:14:40	4	believed at that time, is that not only would she act in
15:14:45	5	his best interest, but that she wouldn't tell the others
15:14:50	6	about it and I believe that's what he's actually most
15:14:54	7	concerned about. Will she actually inform other criminals
15:14:57	8	about what he's doing and that's what I've based those
15:15:01	9	comments on. And quite frankly I believe she acted in the
15:15:04	10	best interest of her client for and I believe she
15:15:08	11	acted in the best interest of <b>Example 1</b> They both got
15:15:14	12	significant discounts off their bottom sentence.
15:15:17	13	
15:15:17	14	was found guilty or pleaded guilty to
15:15:23	15	murder?Yes.
15:15:24	16	
15:15:24	17	And was sentenced to years imprisonment? years.
15:15:27	18	
15:15:27	19	years' imprisonment. Mr Lovitt might well have said
15:15:34	20	he's got a defence?Mr Lovitt did say that, I remember we
15:15:39		had a bet. Bu <u>t that was</u> before a number of other things
15:15:45	101101	had occurred.
15:15:49		Carl Williams coming on board. He's now worried perhaps
15:15:49		about Mr, I've forgotten the name that I'm meant to say,
		may provide a statement in regard to
15:16:03	25	
15:16:07		was caught
	27	
15:16:08	28	Yep?So he's got all these things piling up. So
15:16:12	29	ultimately in the end our case, and I thought this quite
15:16:16	30	convincingly and you'll see that I even say when we meet
15 <b>:</b> 16 <b>:</b> 21	31	with the OPP, "We don't need him, let's push ahead".
15:16:24	32	
15:16:24	33	The point is this, it's not really a question of how strong
15:16:28	34	you think the case is, the question is whether he gets
15:16:31	35	proper independent legal advice by someone who is acting in
15:16:34	36	his best interests and only his best interests. So it
15:16:37	37	doesn't really matter whether or not you think that you've
15:16:41	38	got a good case against him, do you follow that or
15:16:45	39	not?But my belief in our case helps me evaluate what
15:16:50	40	good advice is perhaps.
15:16:50	41	
15:16:51		I wonder if it's appropriate, Commissioner, to have a short
	42 43	break?
15:17:13		Di Gan:
15:17:15		COMMISSIONED, Voc. all right Wall have the oftenness
15:17:15	45 46	COMMISSIONER: Yes, all right. We'll have the afternoon
15 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 17		break.
15:17:18	47	

15 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 19	1	(Short adjournment.)
15 <b>:</b> 43 <b>:</b> 42	2 3	COMMISSIONER: Yes, Mr Winneke.
15:43:44 15:43:50 15:43:55 15:43:59	4 5 6 7 8	MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner. Now, in your statement you refer to the sequence of events and your diary entries where there's a reference to you communicating with Nicola Gobbo, correct? Is that right?Sorry, could you say that
15:44:05	9 10	again?
15:44:07 15:44:10 15:44:13 15:44:17	11 12 13 14 15	In your statement, you prepared your statement on the basis of a chronological sequence of communications with Ms Gobbo and other matters of relevance to your dealings with her, correct?Yes.
15:44:18 15:44:32 15:44:41 15:44:46 15:44:51 15:44:56 15:44:59	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	And you talk about having a discussion with her in April. On 19 April there's a reference to a meeting that you had with O'Brien and the desire is to supply the transcript to 3838 with edits and have her approach <b>Constant</b> , "No further approach from us", right, that's what you say in your notes and you've got a reference to that at paragraph 87 in your statement?Yes.
15:45:01	23 24 25	Then the next - and you refer to her as 3838 there?Yes.
15:45:06 15:45:10 15:45:15	26 27 28	You say that's only because of your communication with Mr O'Brien and he's using 3838 so you do the same thing, right? Is that right?Yes, yes.
15:45:20 15:45:30 15:45:33	31 32	And we know also that you've had the discussion with Mr Jones earlier on and he said "be careful about your notes"; is that correct?SDU show me that earlier?
15 <b>:</b> 45 <b>:</b> 37	33 34 35	I did?You did.
15:45:38 15:45:41 15:45:47	36 37	So do you accept that?I've got the note of the meeting where he says we're not - I accept it if you took me to it earlier.
15:45:48 15:45:52 15:46:02 15:46:08	40 41 42	Righto. I'm not going to do it again. The next thing is you have the - there's a reference to the communication with Ms Gobbo on 21 April. You speak to her by telephone, right?Yes.
15:46:10 15:46:16	45	And in that communication she's referred to by the 3838 number, right?Yes.

.21/11/19

15:46:221On 15 June you're informed by DDI Ryan that he wants to15:46:282speak to you so you go out and speak to him on 15 June,15:46:353correct?---Yes.

15:46:365Then on 21 June, and at that time he says that he wants to15:46:416assist or he's getting close to assisting, right?---I'm not15:46:507sure that we were getting much closer, it seemed to be15:46:538going around in circles.

All right. If we go to 19 June 2006, an ICR at p.336. 15:46:56 **10** At the top, about a fifth of the way down, " has lost 15:47:22 **11** faith in barrister Lovitt. He has no money and can't get 15:47:28 **12** 15:47:33 **13** Legal Aid funding. He wants to plead guilty. Human source wanting investigators to speak to him before he goes to 15:47:37 **14** 15:47:40 **15** court next week. Gavan Ryan is advised". It says, "DI 15:47:51 **16** Ryan Op P<u>urana a</u>dvised re Was spoken to last Friday and aware of Also advise re ', right. 15:48:00 **17** So now he's expressing the view that he wants to plead 15:48:05 **18** guilty, okay?---Yes. 15:48:08 **19** 

15:48:13 **21** Obviously accepting that that's what Ms Gobbo says to her 15:48:17 **22** handlers, okay. Then if we go to an ICR at p.338, 21 June 2006. We see that they receive a call from Ms Gobbo at 15:48:27 **23** three minutes past three - I'm sorry, three minutes past 15:48:38 **24** "\_\_\_\_\_just rang, says 15:48:46 **25** one, I apologise for that. wants to sign statements for Purana. Ms Gobbo to ring DS 15:48:52 **26** Bateson advising handler only", right. So she's in effect 15:48:55 **27** now saying to the handler, "Look, you don't need to 15:49:00 **28** 15:49:03 **29** communicate with Mr Bateson, I'm going to communicate with him directly" because in effect she's going to tell you on 15:49:06 **30** the record that he wants to plead guilty and she's going to 15:49:14 **31** be involved in that process, right?---Yes. 15:49:17 **32** 

She's in effect putting her lawyer hat on now and she's going to out herself as a person who's acting for **Section** ---Yeah, I'm not sure that it goes that far, but - -

15:49:38 **38** It may well be that you're still a little bit No. uncertain about it because he hasn't got over the line yet, 15:49:42 **39** so what you do in your diary entry, if we go to your diary 15:49:45 **40** on 21 June, what you say is, "I was contacted by 'legal 15:49:50 **41** counsel' for who stated that wished to 15:49:56 **42** 15:50:02 **43** see the police and was willing to sign statements", right?---Yes. 15:50:10 44

15:50:1446You say your diary note doesn't identify who his legal15:50:1947counsel is and you say you can't recall if the telephone

.21/11/19

4

9

20

33

37

45

15:49:22 **34** 

15:49:25 **35** 

15:49:28 **36** 

call was from Ms Gobbo or someone else, but I think you'd 15:50:22 1 be prepared to accept that it was Ms Gobbo who called 2 15:50:27 you?---It seems to follow from the ICR. 3 15:50:30 4 You're a little bit cautious about writing her name down at 5 15:50:34 that stage so you write "legal counsel"?---Look, it seems 15:50:37 6 to vacillate, doesn't it? You know, I have one entry of 15:50:42 **7** 15:50:47 **8** I think over the page I saw her referred to again as 3838. Nicola Gobbo. 15:50:52 **9** 10 If you go through it, I'm not asking you to do it, but when 15:50:53 **11** you do through it you'll see that during the period where 15:50:59 **12** 15:51:00 **13** there's a prospect that he might sign, come on board, Ms Gobbo is used, I suggest, as an agent of police, she's 15:51:03 **14** 15:51:08 **15** referred to as 3838, she's provided with the transcripts 15:51:10 **16** and so forth. And she's referred to in that way guite deliberately I put it to you?---Okay. 15:51:15 **17** 18 15:51:17 **19** When it becomes the situation that she's now going to on his plea, she's in effect putting 15:51:19 **20** appear for herself forward as his barrister and that's how you refer 15:51:24 **21** 15:51:28 **22** to her, initially as legally counsel but then, we'll see as things progress, you start calling her Nicola Gobbo 15:51:33 **23** again?---Yeah, I think that's just an example of me using 15:51:37 **24** various ways to record contact with her. I don't think I'm 15:51:40 **25** willing to accept there's any deep and meaning in that. 15:51:46 **26** Т 15:51:51 **27** don't recall any complicated system of recording her name 15:51:55 **28** that ever existed in my mind or indeed in an instruction 15:52:00 29 from anyone else. 30 15:52:01 **31** Yeah, all right. Then we have the 22nd of June meeting that I've taken you to previously and you refer to him 15:52:08 **32** having spoken to Nicola Gobbo the previous day, you recall 15:52:12 **33** that?---Yes. 15:52:17 **34** 35 15:52:20 **36** Then you've had that discussion and in Ms Gobbo's court book, if we can bring it up, it's MIN.0001.0014.0784 at 15:52:26 **37** 15:52:37 **38** 817. What we see there is on the 22nd, this is Ms Gobbo's court book, you see the note with your name there?---Yes. 15:53:30 **39** 40 You're going to speak to the Director and obviously that's 15:53:34 **41** the Director of Public Prosecutions?---Yes. 15:53:41 **42** 43 15:53:47 **44** There's issues, "Tries to stop the murder on the day", do 15:53:53 **45** you see that?---Yes. 46 And that was an issue that you had some concern about, that 15:53:53 47

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

position that he was pursuing?---Yeah, I don't think I 15:54:01 1 accepted that as a statement of fact. 15:54:04 **2** 3 Being present at school?---I think that's with, if I 4 No. 15:54:06 just interpret it - - -5 15:54:15 6 Yeah, with AV, Andrew Veniamin?---Yes. 7 15:54:18 8 15:54:25 "To kill Moran but not going to do it", right?---Yes. 15:54:25 9 10 And there's a note that Mr Overland is looking at 15:54:30 **11** transcript?---A transcript. 15:54:34 **12** 13 15:54:37 **14** A transcript?---Yep. 15 15:54:38 **16** And do you think the transcript is one of the transcripts of the communication that you'd been having with 15:54:42 **17** ---So - no, I don't know. My note of that simply refers 15:54:46 **18** to me speaking to Gobbo. 15:54:52 **19** 20 15:54:57 **21** Yes?---Using her name. 22 15:54:58 **23** Yes, you are?---"Advised her re that he was 15:55:02 **24** trying to suggest he tried to stop the murder. Advised will be meeting with the OPP", not the Director. 15:55:06 **25** 26 15:55:09 **27** Yeah?---And promised to get back to her. So that's all 15:55:13 **28** I've got a note of that communication. The next day of 15:55:16 **29** course - - -30 15:55:17 **31** Obviously, the point that I make - I tender it, Commissioner, if it's not tendered already. It will 15:55:23 **32** obviously need to be redacted. 15:55:29 **33** 34 15:55:33 **35** COMMISSIONER: They've been tendered as a bundle. 36 37 15:55:37 **38** MR WINNEKE: Yes. 39 COMMISSIONER: Exhibit 273. I think some might have been 15:55:37 **40** tendered independently. Do you want to tender that one 15:55:40 **41** independently? 15:55:44 **42** 43 MR WINNEKE: I don't think it's been referred to, 15:55:46 **44** 15:55:48 **45** Commissioner. We'll tender it as an individual. 15:55:51 **46** #EXHIBIT RC782A - (Confidential) Note from Ms Gobbo's court 15:55:51 **47** 

15:55:59	1	books for 22/6/06.
15:56:01	2	
15:56:02	3	#EXHIBIT RC782B - (Redacted version.)
15:56:04	4	Du this store Mn Deteror in offect the blockers has more
15:56:05	5	By this stage, Mr Bateson, in effect the blockage has more
15:56:08	6 7	or less passed because you'll see that in your diary at the top of the page, that's on the 21st I think, <u>the 22nd</u>
15:56:12	8	sorry, there's a mention that you'd spoken to
15:56:20 15:56:23	9	"confirmed willing to sign statements", right?Yes.
10:00:20	10	contrained writting to sign statements , right === 103.
15:56:31	11	Then you have your meeting with Overland and that's
15:56:35	12	referred to in your notes at 15:00?Of that day?
	13	
15:56:42	14	"15:00 meeting AC Overland"?Yes.
	15	
15:56:48	16	"Superintendant Grant re 🔜 Resolve not a truthful
15:56:51	17	witness. Provides little we did not know. Will inform OPP
15:56:52	18	and police of police view. Meeting with the OPP to be
15:56:57	19	confirmed". Then later on that day <u>you speak t</u> o Ms Gobbo,
15:57:01		as we've just suggested, "Advised re biggest
15 <b>:</b> 57:06		problem saying he was trying to stop the murder. Advised
15:57:09		will be speaking to the OPP tomorrow, Friday. Promised to
15:57:13		get back to her". That clearly is what we've just
15 <b>:</b> 57 <b>:</b> 17	24	tendered, the exhibit of her court book is a reference to
15 <b>:</b> 57 <b>:</b> 19		that communication with you, right?Yes.
15 <b>:</b> 57 <b>:</b> 26	26 27	And then if we go further down the page. The following
15:57:26 15:57:31		day, the 23rd - I'm sorry, of your diary. There's an OPP
15:57:31 15:57:45		<u>meeting with Geoff Horgan SC, Andrew Tinney, "Discussed</u>
15:57:49		resolved that we we <u>re not</u> int <u>erested</u> in his
15:57:54		'evidence' with respect to the and and murders.
15:58:01	32	Did not believe he was witness of truth on this matter,
15:58:05		however if he was to plead and provide assistance on other
15:58:08		matters he would be entitled to a discount". You returned
15:58:14	35	to the office and you speak to Nicola Gobbo and you write
15:58:18	36	"Nicola Gobbo informed of the above and asked her to
15:58:21	37	contact Mr Horgan and discuss further", right?Yes.
	38	
15:58:26	39	So at that stage it's quite obvious that she is going to be
15:58:29	40	on the record, she's going to be speaking to Mr Horgan, who
15:58:34	41	is the barrister representing police, and it will be a
15 <b>:</b> 58 <b>:</b> 40		matter of her conducting negotiations with the Crown on the
15 <b>:</b> 58 <b>:</b> 46		record?I don't know if that's the first time that
15:58:50	44	Mr Horgan knows that though. Is that what we're saying?
	45 46	It's an approprian. I'm auggesting to you, that appund often
15:58:56	46 47	It's an occasion, I'm suggesting to you, that occurs after
15:59:02	4/	the events which we've just described. You've spoken to

.21/11/19

15:59:06	1	her and you've informed her of the above and you've said,
15:59:10	2	"You speak to Geoff Horgan about it", right?Yep.
	3	
15 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 14	4	If we go to the ICR on 23 June 2006, which is at p.340.
15 <b>:</b> 59 <b>:</b> 49	5	You'll see at 13:38, further down, there's a reference to a
16:00:01	6	communication between Ms Gobbo and her handler "who relays
16:00:04	7 8	that she's spoken to Detective Sergeant Bateson this morning and the <b>matter</b> is going again as a plea
16:00:09 16:00:13	o 9	and he will make statements", do you see that?Yeah, that
16:00:13	10	doesn't coincide with my note.
	11	······································
16:00:25	12	No?So I suspect she might be referring to the
16:00:28	13	conversation that she had with me the night before.
	14	
16:00:31	15	Right?Rather than the morning.
16:00:33	16 17	Right?I don't speak to her on the 23rd, according to my
16:00:33	18	note, until 3.40 pm.
16:00:39	19	
16:00:39	20	You speak to her at 3.40, "Informed of the above". She
16:00:51	21	says she's spoken in the morning and it may well be that
16:00:54		she did speak to you in the morning and you didn't make a
16:00:57		note of it?Look, I don't think so. The notes are pretty
16:01:00		rare. I reckon she's referring to, or somehow it's been
16:01:04 16:01:07		misconstrued, but I think she's referring to the conversation we had the evening before.
16:01:07	20	conversation we had the evening before.
16:01:09		So what you do have a note of is your telephone call and
16:01:13		that's at 15:40?15:40, yeah.
	30	
16:01:16		If we then go to ICR p.341, the following page. There's
16:01:21		another reference to a telephone call with you on the same
16:01:25		day. You'll see at 16:10 the handler receives a call,
16:01:32 16:01:36		phones back. "When pleads guilty it will take weeks for Purana to take the statements according to Detective
16:01:36 16:01:39		Sergeant Bateson. Ms Gobbo is seeing at Prison
16:01:43		next Monday. She stated that she was right again
16:01:50		predicting what an individual will do re
16:01:55	39	Believes", et cetera, that's something else. But she's
16:01:56	40	telling her handlers, "I was right again". Do you see
16:02:02		that?I do.
11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	42	The superstant that there were abole containly referring to
16:02:06	43 44	It suggests that there were - she's certainly referring to two telephone communications that she's had with you on
16:02:08 16:02:10	44 45	that day. If we have a look at ICR p.342, this is on 24
16:02:10		June 2006. At 11.09 there's a communication, "Received
16:02:20		call, phone back. Re matters. Ms Gobbo wants to

find something in statements of that would put 16:02:38 1 her in conflict with other clients and thus cannot appear 16:02:42 **2** in court for him. Is confident can do this and will 3 16:02:46 continue to give him advice", do you see that?---Yes. 16:02:50 **4** 5 If we go to 26 June 2006. You have a 6 All right. 16:02:54 discussion with Ms Gobbo; is that right?---Yes, I do. 7 16:03:06 Α 8 short one. 16:03:13 9 At 15:45?---15:45, yes. 16:03:14 **10** 11 It seems that Ms Gobbo - the Commission has records that 16:03:20 **12** 16:03:24 **13** she's been out to see and conducted a visit upon him and there's contact in the ICRs which make it clear 16:03:31 **14** 16:03:35 **15** that that was what she was planning to do. If we go to an entry at 17:34?---Sorry, I didn't see the entry that you're 16:03:40 **16** referring to. To another one - -16:03:46 17 18 Yeah, 9.21. If you want to go up, at the top of the page 16:03:50 **19** you'll see - no, no. Further - the next page down. 16:03:55 **20** "Ms Gobbo's going out to today to see 16:04:02 **21** and and will advise later", right?---Yes. 16:04:06 22 23 16:04:09 **24** And she does that. She calls you at 15:45, but prior to that it seems that at least she's spoken to her handler and 16:04:24 **25** she said this, this is Ms Gobbo, the barrister, telling her 16:04:30 **26** 16:04:36 **27** informer handler this, "That solicitor Jim Valos tried to talk him out of pleading guilty". Solicitor Valos is the 16:04:40 **28** 16:04:47 **29** solicitor who you were aware was on the record acting for correct?---Yes, I accept that. 16:04:51 **30** 31 And Ms Gobbo was passing on the fact that he was trying to 16:04:59 **32** talk him out of pleading guilty. "Ms Gobbo was meeting 16:05:04 **33** 16:05:07 **34** with the DPP to arrange the basis of the plea which will be 16:05:10 **35** heard Wednesday, Thursday next week. Then he will make statements which will take weeks. His sentencing will be 16:05:14 **36** after everything is finished". Do you see that?---Yeah, I 16:05:20 **37** 16:05:25 **38** don't think that actually sits up alongside what said to us earlier, of course. 16:05:30 **39** 40 Yes?---About Jim Valos being the one that convinced him. 16:05:32 **41** 42 16:05:37 **43** It may or may not but what we see here is and that's - what she's clearly telling her handler on this occasion is that 16:05:45 **44** 16:05:49 **45** Valos is trying to talk him out of it?---Yeah, which 16:05:53 **46** doesn't coincide with what he says as a witness though, does it? I don't think he says that. In fact when he 16:05:58 47

.21/11/19

talks to us he says that it's Jim that convinced him. 1 16:06:03 2 It may or may not be the case that that's what he said 3 16:06:10 months earlier and, as you say yourself, he's a man who's 4 16:06:14 given to flights and impulses, do you accept that?---Yes. 5 16:06:19 6 And it may well be that one should take note of what 7 16:06:23 16:06:27 **8** Mr Valos, who has been around for a long time, an experienced criminal solicitor, is saying and it appears to 16:06:32 **9** be the case that she's saying to that he 16:06:35 **10** shouldn't be pleading guilty?---Well look - -16:06:41 **11** 12 16:06:45 **13** Valos is saying that?---Well I don't - - -14 16:06:48 **15** That's what is saying to Ms Gobbo?---No, that's 16:06:51 **16** what Ms Gobbo is saying to her handlers. 17 Yeah, I follow that. She's relaying what she's heard, it 16:06:55 **18** seems?---Or she's trying to create an impression with her 16:06:59 **19** handlers that she's been more <u>- had</u> more impact. 16:07:05 **20** Because what we do know is when talks about it in these 16:07:10 **21** conversations he says that Jim is the one who convinced him 16:07:15 **22** So it doesn't seem consistent. So I can't say 16:07:18 **23** early on. that that's exactly what's happened but what I can say is 16:07:24 **24** it's a scenario that's equally as possible to the one 16:07:27 **25** you're putting to me. 16:07:31 **26** 27 It may or may not be the case, but what you do have is at 16:07:32 **28** 16:07:36 **29** least there's information which suggests that there ought be some concern about what's going on here. If that's 16:07:40 **30** correct, I mean if it's correct. If it's correct that 16:07:45 **31** Ms Gobbo is telling her handler that has told her that 16:07:48 **32** Valos says he shouldn't be pleading guilty, it's a matter 16:07:54 **33** of concern. Do you accept that?---I'm sorry, that - - -16:07:57 **34** 35 16:08:12 **36** Do you accept that it may well be a matter that is of some concern, at least to this Royal Commission, if it appears 16:08:17 **37** 16:08:20 **38** to be the case that there are people other than Ms Gobbo who are suggesting that he should be pleading guilty, but 16:08:23 **39** there are other people such as Mr Valos, who is the 16:08:27 **40** solicitor on the record, suggesting that he shouldn't 16:08:31 **41** be?---Yeah, I'm not convinced that that's what happened but 16:08:33 **42** 16:08:35 **43** I understand your proposition, I can see it would be of interest to the Commission. 16:08:39 **44** 45 16:08:40 **46** Equally, when you've got a note that - again assuming what Ms Gobbo says to her handlers is correct, that 16:08:48 47 is

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

16:08:54	1	saying, "If Colin Lovitt says I'm fucked, well then I want
16:09:00	2	to hear it. And if that's the case well I'll take his
16:09:05	3	advice"?Does he say that?
	4	
16:09:08	5	I'll take you to it. I did. Can we go to p.261, 23 April
16:09:31	6	2006?I don't have a note of that being passed on to me.
	7	
16:09:34	8	I'm not suggesting it has been passed on to you,
16:09:37	9	Mr Bateson. 23 April 2006 at ICR 261,
16:09:53	10	rang?Yes, I do remember that. Sorry, got that, yep.
16:09:55	11	rang. Too, 2 ao romomoor enact oorry, goe enac, yopr
16:09:56	12	"Wants Ms Gobbo to speak to barrister Lovitt and get his
16:10:00	13	opinion if <b>the speak to</b> barrister Lovitt and get ins
	14	Purana. She believes Lovitt will affirm this. He's
16:10:11	14	depressed and needs a push to come on board". That's the
16:10:16		
16:10:19	16 17	troubling conversation I took you to before?Yes, you
16:10:25	17	did.
	18	The Commission does have a statement from Ma Lowitt and if
16:10:26	19	The Commission does have a statement from Mr Lovitt and if
16:10:28	20	it was the case that Mr Lovitt had not been consulted about
16 <b>:</b> 10 <b>:</b> 32		it, that would be a concern, do you accept that?Not
16:10:39		necessarily to me. I don't know any of this at this point
16:10:46		and what I do know is he's asking, he's looking for some
16:10:52		legal advice and he gets it. So I'm not sure that I'd be
16:10:57	25	concerned that Mr Lovitt didn't speak to him.
	26	
16:11:00	27	You certainly weren't going to advise him to speak to
16:11:08	28	Mr Lovitt, correct? You had an opportunity to do so and
16:11:11	29	yet you didn't?I'm not sure that it would have even
16 <b>:</b> 11 <b>:</b> 13	30	occurred to me.
	31	
16 <b>:</b> 11 <b>:</b> 14	32	No. What you did do was certainly, I suggest, if not
16:11:20	33	encouraged, certainly didn't discourage him from speaking
16:11:26	34	and only speaking to Gobbo?Only what I've answered
16:11:29	35	before.
	36	
16 <b>:</b> 11 <b>:</b> 29	37	Yeah, all right. You accept that Jim Valos was an
16:11:37	38	instructing solicitor, had been around for quite a few
16:11:40	39	years and he'd briefed Mr Lovitt in 2005 to appear for
16:11:45	40	at the committal hearing of
16:11:45	40 41	for the murders of and
		at the?Yes.
16:11:53	42 43	
10 11		And he did appear and indeed areas evening you?
16:11:56	44 45	And he did appear and indeed cross-examine you?Yes.
100 M2 100 M4 100 M4	45	For some time at the Magictuster ( County ) Ver
16:12:03	46	For some time at the Magistrates' Court?Yes.
	47	

.21/11/19

16 <b>:</b> 12 <b>:</b> 08	1	Yeah, all right. He says that as far as he was concerned -
16:12:19	2	he did cross-examine - ulti <u>mately th</u> ere was a Basha
16:12:25	3	inquiry, wasn't there, and was called at the
16:12:29	4	Basha inquiry, do you accept that?Look, if you've got a
16:12:35	5	transcript of it I'm willing to. I don't have a memory of
16:12:38	6	it.
	7	Ver dealt have a memory of it. Diabt well I aut it to were
16:12:38	8	You don't have a memory of it. Right, well I put it to you
16:12:42	9 10	that you did. He said, this is what he says in his statement, "Regarding the strength of the case against
16:12:46 16:12:49	11	, there was a lot <u>of evidence</u> emanating from key
	12	witness, <b>manage</b> , against and <b>and manage</b> , more
16:13:01	13	so than against his client, and you agree with
	14	that?There was stronger evidence against and and
16:13:12	15	mainly because they admitted it.
	16	
16:13:15	17	There was admissions. He says that, "Insofar as <b>second to be</b>
16:13:24	18	was concerned he was in a lot of trouble evidentially
16:13:29	19	speaking and now <b>Example</b> was a Crown witness impugning
16 <b>:</b> 13 <b>:</b> 35		him, but the case against my client", he says, that is
16:13:38		, "revolved largely around the
16:13:43		allegations that he, informed where
16:13:47 16:13:51		was likely to be around, that is at , and once drove in a car with andto
16:13:51 16:13:58		see if indeed was there. He was said by my client to
16:13:38		be on set is at the way safe by my crient to
16:14:05		was the situation with regard to the evidence insofar as
	28	was concerned?I don't think that's a fair summation. I
16:14:19		think we also had evidence of him that
16:14:30	30	was used, I think from early on, as I remember it.
	31	
	32	On the basis of statements made by a co-accused?Yeah,
16:14:36		but you didn't mention that part.
	34	
16:14:38	35	I'm simply putting to you what's in ?Okay. I
16:14:42		think the case was a lot stronger than what Mr Lovitt just
16:14:47	37 38	put in that paragraph.
16.14.40	38 39	As you pointed out, there was a difference in views about
16:14:48 16:14:51	39 40	it but ultimately he made a no case - he made the
	41	submission and he was committed to stand trial. But he
	42	said he had a gentleman's bet with the informant, Stuart
	43	Bateson, having told him "that I did not believe they could
16:15:05	44	obtain a conviction against my client on that evidence".
16:15:08	45	So that was the bet that he had with you?Yes, but
16:15:12		that's
	47	

16 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 13	1	You never collected you said?That's before
	2	
16 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 19	3	Before 🛛 came on board?Before 🔛 came on board.
	4 5	No. I understand that? Defense his hail application is
16:15:23	5 6	No, I understand that?Before his bail application is refused, before Carl Williams is working in the background
16:15:25 16:15:27	7	to possibly make his own deal. There's a lot that's
16:15:27	8	happened since Mr Lovitt and I spoke about that case.
10.15.51	9	
16:15:35	10	Yeah. In any event, he says that he appeared in various
16:15:45	11	pre-trial mentions and is it the case that you understood
16 <b>:</b> 15 <b>:</b> 49	12	that he had appeared before Justice King on
16:15:53	13	2005 and then in various hearings in March - February,
16:15:59	14	March and April of 2006, is that your recollection?Could
16:16:05	15	have been. I'd have to go through the - I was just looking
16:16:10	16	at my supplementary statement for a mention of him. But I
	17	don't have a recollection of him being involved in the
	18	Supreme Court but he may well have been. He's usually
16:16:22	19	quite memorable, so.
	20	And he save that during the second of these successions he
16 <b>:</b> 16 <b>:</b> 26		And he says that during the course of those appearances he
16:16:29 16:16:33		learned that had rolled and, "At one of the last
16:16:33 16:16:36		two of the pre-trial mentions we had a Basha hearing in front of King J and he cross-examined <b>second as he was</b>
16:16:36		now a Crown witness against both and my client".
16:16:56		So I take it you'd accept that that occurred?Well, yeah,
16:16:59		if he's got a memory of it. I don't.
	28	
16:17:04	29	One thing is clear, that certainly <b>see that</b> had been in
16:17:06	30	possession of the statement of <b>statement</b> for a significant
16 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 10	31	period of time?Yes.
	32	
16 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 12		And was therefore the subject, able to be attacked, if you
16 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 19		like, on the basis of having that statement and having the
16:17:22		ability at least to craft a statement and craft his
16:17:25		evidence around that, do you accept that?Yes, you have
16:17:29	37 38	that statement.
16 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 32	30 39	And obviously - and what he says is this, "As to the
16:17:32	40	evidence that <b>managed</b> wanted to speak to me before he
16:17:41	41	pleaded guilty to establish whether he was fucked, did I
10.17.45	42	ever tell him this or words like it, did he have a
16 <b>:</b> 17 <b>:</b> 52	43	defence?" Mr Lovitt says, "After the Basha inquiry I was
16:17:55	44	now aware that was somewhat more articulate and
16:18:00	45	intelligent than what I'd previously taken him to be.
16:18:03	46	However I still strongly believed that <b>Homeward</b> had a
16:18:07	47	quite reasonable chance of being acquitted. Although there

.21/11/19

16:18:10	1	were now two accomplices who implicated they
16:18:15	2	could not corroborate each other and both had a myriad of
16:18:20	3	reasons to lie to the police and present them with what
16:18:23	4	they wanted them to say.
16:18:26	5	demonstrated himself to be at the committal in the witness
16:18:31	6	box". He described him as a push over?
	7	
16:18:33	8	No doubt you'd have views about that, but that
16:18:37	9	was certainly the view of experienced senior counsel, do
16:18:40	10	you accept that?I accept that may well be his view. I'm
16:18:45	11	not sure that I accept the proposition considering what
16:18:47	12	occurred during the trial.
	13	
16:18:49	14	Yeah?He was in the witness box for I think about ten
16:18:54	15	days.
10.10.01	16	
16:18:54	17	Yeah?And Con Heliotis, I don't think would argue, that
16:19:02	18	he found him to be a push over as a witness.
10.19.02	19	
16:19:07	20	That was a case of the death of the was
16:19:12	21	just a wealth of evidence against the people who were
16:19:12	22	responsible for that killing, do you accept
16:19:19		that?Certainly there was a lot of evidence against
16:19:25	24	
10.19.25	25	
16:19:30	26	In the case of <b>second second</b> . "He was surrounded with evidence
16:19:30	20	of his killing of which I would have been <u>able to</u>
16:19:34	28	legally put to him in cross-examination, he was at
16:19:40	20	with the same man and used the same modus as in
16:19:45	30	so when the same man and used the same modus as in the same module as
16:19:48		reduce his likely sentence, he needed friends in the police
16:19:51	32	and the Crown". That's what Mr Lovitt says. "I never
16:19:54	33	contemplated advising my client to consider pleading guilty
	34	to murder, or of offering a deal. Nor was anything along
16:20:04	35	those lines raised with me by solicitor Valos at any stage
16:20:09	36	whatsoever", he says. What he's saying effectively is he
16:20:15	37	was never, it was never put to him that <b>Example</b> wanted to
	38	know whether he was fucked?So does he - I'm sorry for
	39	exploring this question, but does he get contacted by
16:20:28	40	
10:20:31	40 41	
16:20:33	41	What he said is he had not heard at any stage whatsoever
	42 43	anything along those lines, that it had been raised.
16:20:39		
16:20:42	44 45	Subsequently he says, "On the last appearance on something came up which meant that the case needed to be
10 00 50	45 46	
16:20:53		delayed from its trial date". He goes on and says, "A remark was made at the Bar table by the Crown which was the
16:20:57	47	TEMAIN WAS MADE AT THE DAT LADIE BY THE CLOWIT WITCH WAS THE

.21/11/19

16:21:01	1	first hint that I got that was thinking of
16:21:05	2	becoming a Crown witness. I dismissed it as it was the
16:21:09	3	first I had heard of it and his solicitor had never
16:21:12	4	remotely intimated such a turn around. I put it down to
16:21:13	5	scuttlebutt and Valos said nothing about it to me".
16:21:17	6	There's no suggestion at all that he had been in
16:21:19	7	communication with and conveyed the impression
16:21:21	8	that his case, that he had no defence and that he was
16:21:30	9	fucked?I'm sort of left wondering why Mr Valos didn't,
16:21:34	10	seeing Mr Valos approached us with Ms Gobbo, so I'm kind of
16:21:38	11	left wondering why Mr Valos didn't say
10.21.00	12	fore wondering mig in varioe aran e eag
16:21:41	13	Mr Bateson ?"Our client is contemplating pleading
16:21:41	14	guilty". I suspect there must have been a reason why
16:21:47	15	Mr Valos didn't do that. I don't know what
10.21:01	16	m values afail c do chac. I don c know what
16.01 50	17	Mr Bateson, there may be all of sorts reasons, who knows?
16:21:52 16:21:56	18	But what is clear is that senior counsel is saying it was
	19	never suggested to him that he should plead and roll. And
16:22:02		
16:22:05		ultimately he's saying that if he was asked he wouldn't
16:22:09		have advised it. In that circumstance, do you accept that
16:22:11		it's a troubling situation, knowing what you know?Look,
16:22:20		I don't know - I certainly didn't know any of that at the
16:22:25	24	time and our views on the Crown case are quite different.
	25	
16:22:31		Clearly they are. You've got your views about it but
16 <b>:</b> 22 <b>:</b> 35	27	you're not an independent legal advisor, are you?But I
16 <b>:</b> 22 <b>:</b> 39	28	wouldn't have necessarily been worried that Mr Lovitt
16:22:42	29	disagreed with me on that.
	30	
16 <b>:</b> 22 <b>:</b> 44		Yes, but what you ?What was concerning that, you
16 <b>:</b> 22 <b>:</b> 49	32	know, if you wanted to seek legal advice he was able to do
16:22:54	33	that, either through Jim Valos, who he first approaches,
16 <b>:</b> 22 <b>:</b> 57		who he says convinced him to roll, and, you know, if he had
16:23:02		have wanted to speak to Mr Lovitt I'm sure he could have.
	36	
16 <b>:</b> 23:05	37	In any event, what he says is, "Sometime after April 4 he
16:23:11	38	learned his client had indeed rolled, indicated an
16:23:14	39	intention of <u>pleading</u> guilty to murder, and made statements
16:23:18	40	implicating . I was quite shocked, twice over.
16:23:21	41	One, because he did so, when <u>I got no</u> inklin <u>g of it f</u> rom
16 <b>:</b> 23 <b>:</b> 24	42	him, from memory, one of the <b>second at the</b>
16:23:26	43	, and I thought they were . They
	44	joked and chatted together <b>I wo, because Valos</b>
16:23:33	45	made no mention of it all to me, nor gave me cause for the
16:23:37	46	slightest suspicion. At no stage was I consulted or asked
16 <b>:</b> 23 <b>:</b> 41	47	to speak to <b>Example 1</b> was never asked for my opinion".

16:23:45	1	Whether or not that's because of some reason of Mr Valos',
16:23:49	2	we simply don't know. What we do have here is a suggestion
16:23:53	3	that the person who had a very good idea of the strength of
		the appendent conculted in circumstance where it oppose
16 <b>:</b> 23 <b>:</b> 57	4	the case wasn't consulted, in circumstance where it appears
16:24:01	5	that the person who's saying to his so-called
16:24:06	6	barrister, "Can you please find out what Colin Lovitt says
16:24:12	7	about this". Do you accept that that's a concerning
16:24:15	8	matter?I don't think it's something for me to be
16:24:18	9	concerned with.
10.24.10	10	
		Knowing all that you do know about what a accumpad have and
16:24:22	11	Knowing all that you do know about what's occurred here and
16:24:26	12	knowing of the importance for our system of justice that
16:24:30	13	someone has an independent legal representative, knowing
16:24:33	14	all you know, are you prepared to concede that what
16:24:36	15	occurred was unfortunate and concerning?No, I think when
16:24:41	16	I look at it I look at it through the lens that he got
16:24:41	17	legal advice through his solicitor, Jim Valos, who he says
		<b>o o , , , ,</b>
16:24:51	18	encouraged him to roll, and he also got legal advice from a
16:24:56	19	barrister who I believed at that time, and even still now,
16:25:01	20	acted in his best interests.
	21	
16:25:02	22	So if confronted with exactly the same circumstances as you
16:25:07		were confronted with then next week would you do exactly
	24	the same thing as you've done?That's, I think,
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 10		
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 14		impossible to answer because so much more is known to me
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 18	26	now than it was then.
	27	
16:25:24	28	The question I put to you before was knowing everything
16:25:26	29	that you know now, are you prepared to concede that it was
16:25:28	30	concerning, that which occurred, and you're not prepared
16:25:30	31	to concede it?Look, I probably should say that, you
		know, I thought I got across that it was at that time.
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 32		
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 36		What I know now about Ms Gobbo, I would have been a lot
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 41	34	more concerned. But I didn't know those things then and I
16:25:44	35	know those things now, so yes, I don't think I would do the
16:25:48	36	same thing again.
	37	
16:25:49	38	Yes?I want to make that clear. But what I thought at
	39	the time is that he wanted some legal advice and he got it
16 <b>:</b> 25 <b>:</b> 52		
16:25:56	40	from people that he trusted and they were qualified to give
16:26:00	41	it.
	42	
16:26:01	43	Well, as far as you were concerned a person who is a police
16:26:09	44	informer acting against her clients, and you knew that
16:26:14	45	much, you knew that she was acting against the Mokbels, or
16:26:14		providing information against them, that's okay to have
16:26:19	47	that sort of person providing advice to people who face

.21/11/19

16.06.00	1	years and years in prison?Well I don't accept it apart
16:26:22 16:26:26	2	from the initial information she gave me about Solicitor 2,
16:26:31	3	that I knew she was giving information about the Mokbels.
10.20.01	4	
16:26:44	5	Can we have a look at CNS.0001.0003.1264.
	6	
16:26:51	7	COMMISSIONER: Did you want to tender that statement?
	8	
16:26:58	9	MR WINNEKE: Yes, I do, Commissioner, I'll tender that
16:27:01	10	statement.
16:27:01	11	COMMISSIONED. These descript need on A and a D I dealt
16:27:01	12	COMMISSIONER: There doesn't need an A and a B I don't
16:27:03	13	think.
16:27:05	14 15	MR WINNEKE: I think there will need to be some redactions.
16:27:05	16	The winderer. I think there will need to be some reductions.
16:27:05	17	#EXHIBIT RC783A - (Confidential) Statement of Colin Lovitt
16:27:07	18	dated 4/11/19.
16:27:07	19	
16:27:08	20	#EXHIBIT RC783B - (Redacted version.)
16 <b>:</b> 27 <b>:</b> 52	21	
16 <b>:</b> 27 <b>:</b> 53	22	COMMISSIONER: I'd like the PII done that as soon as
16 <b>:</b> 27 <b>:</b> 56	23	possible.
16 <b>:</b> 27 <b>:</b> 56	24	
16 <b>:</b> 27 <b>:</b> 56	25	MS ENBOM: Yes, Commissioner.
	26	
16:28:45	27	MR WINNEKE: That note we see in the ICRs, it's a
16:28:49	28	communication between Ms Gobbo and the handler and she says
16:28:52	29	that on that date, 26 June 2006, solicitor Jim Valos tried
16:28:58	30	to talk him out of pleading guilty. We can see that on that date at least from the prison records, that Ms Gobbo
16:29:01 16:29:06	31 32	and Mr Valos attended and had a professional visit upon
16:29:06	~ ~	on that day. If what she's telling her handlers
16:29:20	34	is correct, it appears to be being told very soon after the
16:29:20	35	event had occurred. I tender that, Commissioner.
16:29:32		
16 <b>:</b> 29 <b>:</b> 36	37	#EXHIBIT RC784A - (Confidential) Archive visit inquiry of
16:29:38	38	26/6/06 from the prison records.
16:29:44	39	
16:29:45	40	#EXHIBIT RC784B - (Redacted version.)
16:29:46	41	
16:29:55	42	Thanks, Commissioner, I note the time. I gather my learned
16:30:07	43	friend has a matter to raise.
	44 45	COMMISSIONED, Voo
16:30:08	45 46	COMMISSIONER: Yes.
16:30:09	46 47	MS ENBOM: Commissioner, I've prepared a bundle of the
16:30:09	47	MS ENBOM: Commissioner, I've prepared a bundle of the

.21/11/19

BATESON XXN - IN CAMERA

drafts of statements. 1 16:30:11 2 COMMISSIONER: Yes. 3 16:30:14 4 16:30:14 MS ENBOM: And I have the metadata for some of the 5 16:30:15 statements. I've provided the bundle to counsel assisting. 6 16:30:18 7 8 COMMISSIONER: Right. 16:30:24 9 16:30:24 MS ENBOM: I would like to provide the bundle and the 16:30:24 **10** metadata to Mr Bateson. 16:30:27 **11** 12 COMMISSIONER: 16:30:31 **13** Yes. 16:30:32 **14** 16:30:32 **15** MS ENBOM: He has not had an opportunity to look at those 16:30:35 **16** documents and as they were only located overnight and today I haven't had an opportunity either to take instructions 16:30:38 **17** from him, so I would also like an opportunity to take 16:30:41 **18** instruction from him oversight. I'd like to ask him 16:30:45 **19** questions such as did he create any of them? If so, when? 16:30:48 **20** If he didn't, does he know who did? And so on. 16:30:51 **21** 22 COMMISSIONER: All right. Presumably you'll put that in a 16:30:54 **23** 16:30:56 **24** statement to be produced for tomorrow? 16:31:01 **25** Prepare a written statement overnight? 16:31:02 **26** MS ENBOM: 27 16:31:04 **28** COMMISSIONER: Yes, of those details. 16:31:05 **29** MS ENBOM: Yes, okay. 16:31:06 **30** 31 COMMISSIONER: Are you content with that? 16:31:07 **32** 33 16:31:09 **34** MR WINNEKE: I have no exception to Ms Enbom getting instructions about the documents which have been produced. 16:31:14 **35** I don't know who produced the documents to her and I don't 16:31:17 **36** know whether they've got anything to do with Mr Bateson at 16:31:20 **37** all. If they don't, I don't see why there should be 16:31:23 **38** discussion with him about it whilst he's under 16:31:28 **39** cross-examination. If these documents have been produced 16:31:31 40 from someone else, and Mr Bateson seems to have given 16:31:33 **41** evidence that he doesn't know anything about drafts or 16:31:36 **42** 16:31:39 **43** anything like that. But I think she's entitled to get instructions from whoever provided the documents and 16:31:41 **44** whoever it was who was able to produce the documents from a 16:31:43 **45** 16:31:48 **46** It seems not to have been Mr Bateson. database. I don't see what basis there is for having a discussion with him 16:31:53 **47** 

.21/11/19

about it.

1

16:31:55

2 COMMISSIONER: I think that's - - -3 16:31:58 16:31:59 **4** 16:32:00 **5** MS ENBOM: As I submitted before lunch, Commissioner, the documents were located by Victoria Police and provided to 16:32:02 **6** 16:32:04 **7** That's where they came from. And it might be that I me. 8 want to re-examine him about the documents. 16:32:08 9 COMMISSIONER: You can do that. 16:32:11 **10** 11 16:32:13 **12** MR WINNEKE: I have no objection to Ms Enbom speaking to 16:32:15 **13** him after cross-examination's completed. 14 16:32:17 **15** That's probably the best. COMMISSIONER: Yes. But it would also be useful - did you want to tender this bundle 16:32:20 16 of documents now? 16:32:24 17 16:32:26 **18** MS ENBOM: I don't seek to tender them at the moment. Ι 16:32:26 19 haven't looked at them, I haven't, as I submitted, taken 16:32:29 **20** any instructions in relation to them. 16:32:33 **21** 22 16:32:35 **23** COMMISSIONER: All right. Probably what would be good is if you could prepare a statement saying how the documents 16:32:36 24 came to your field of knowledge. 16:32:39 **25** 16:32:44 **26** 16:32:44 **27** MS ENBOM: Yes. 28 16:32:45 **29** COMMISSIONER: What the background is, who provided them and under what circumstances. That would be helpful. 16:32:47 **30** 16:32:49 **31** 16:32:50 **32** MS ENBOM: Yes. 33 16:32:50 **34** COMMISSIONER: I think it's probably - at this stage it's 16:32:54 **35** probably best that you don't discuss this in cross-examination, whilst this witness is under 16:32:56 **36** cross-examination, certainly you can deal with it in 16:32:58 **37** 16:33:01 **38** re-examination. Presumably Mr Winneke will deal with it 16:33:04 **39** tomorrow and then you'll be able to deal with it in re-examination. 16:33:07 40 16:33:08 **41** MS ENBOM: Yes. As I understood Mr Winneke's submission, 16:33:09 42 if Mr Winneke does cross-examine on the documents, then at 16:33:11 **43** that point I would be given an opportunity to seek 16:33:14 **44** 16:33:17 45 instructions before the re-examination, I think that's what's been put. 16:33:20 **46** 47

16:33:21	1	MR WINNEKE: Yes.
16:33:23	2	
16:33:26	3	MS ENBOM: Am I permitted, Commissioner, to get
16:33:29	4	instructions in relation to other documents that have been
16:33:33	5	produced in the running of the cross-examination, such as -
16:33:36	6	I haven't read it, I don't know if there's any need to get
16:33:39	7	instructions, but the statement of Colin Lovitt dated 14
16:33:43	8	November that I've just been handed for the first time?
16:33:46	9	
16:33:46	10	MR WINNEKE: Commissioner, again I'm perfectly content for
16:33:49	11	Ms Enbom to speak to Mr Bateson about that prior to having
16:33:54	12	to re-examine him.
	13	
	14	COMMISSIONER: All right then. There's no problem with
16:33:57	15	that.
16:33:58	16	
16:33:58	17	MS ENBOM: Thank you, Commissioner.
	18	
16:34:00	19	COMMISSIONER: That's the only document that you wanted to
16:34:03		discuss with the witness whilst he's under
16:34:04		cross-examination?
16:34:05		
16:34:06		MS ENBOM: Mr Winneke has previously given me permission to
16:34:09		speak to the witness about the depositions, so there are no
16:34:12		other documents.
	26	
16:34:12		COMMISSIONER: All right then. We'll adjourn until 9.30.
16:34:18		
16:34:45		<(THE WITNESS WITHDREW)
16:34:46		
16:34:48	31	ADJOURNED UNTIL FRIDAY 22 NOVEMBER 2019
	32 33	
	34 35	
	36	
	30 37	
	38	
	38 39	
	39 40	
	40	
	41	
	42	
	43	
	45	
	46	
	47	
	-T /	